

**THE SKIDMORE FAMILY OF RICKMANSWORTH,
HERTFORDSHIRE, AND OF RICKMANSWORTH
PLANTATION IN KENT COUNTY, DELAWARE,**

**WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THEIR DESCENDANTS IN NEW JERSEY,
NORTH CAROLINA, TENNESSEE, AND THE WEST.**

By Warren Skidmore and William F. Skidmore

**Fourth Edition:
Akron, Ohio and Winchester, Tennessee
2006**

ALSO BY WARREN SKIDMORE

**Thirty Generations of the Scudamore/Skidmore family
in England and America
(1st edition, CD-ROM, 1997)**

**The Scudamores of Upton Scudamore:
a knightly family in medieval Wiltshire, 1086-1382
(2nd edition, 1989)
(CD-ROM, 1997)**

**Thomas Skidmore (Scudamore), 1605-1684, of
Westerleigh, Gloucestershire, and Fairfield Connecticut,
his ancestors and his descendants to the ninth generation.
(3rd edition, CD-ROM, 1997)**

**WITH WILLIAM F. SKIDMORE
Skidmore**

**Rickmansworth, England; Delaware;
North Carolina and West - 1555 to 1983
(2nd edition, *with title change*, CD-ROM, 1997)**

**Thomas Stonestreet of Birchden,
Withyham, East Sussex,
and of "Birchden" in Charles County,
Maryland, with his posterity down
to the sixth generation.
(4th edition, 2000)**

**ALSO BY WILLIAM F. SKIDMORE
(with Holly Fee)
John Skidmore of
Harlan County, Kentucky
(1st edition, 1987)**

Copyright © 2005 by Warren Skidmore

All rights reserved, including the right to reproduce any part of this book by any electronic or other copy medium. It is prohibited to produce a facsimile of this book in its entirety in a computer generated genealogy program or placed on the Internet in any form without the prior written permission of the author.

PREFACE

Those of us who are descendants of the Skidmore family from Rickmansworth shall be forever grateful to Warren Skidmore who has researched the various branches of the family for over fifty years. He has been meticulous in his work and is certainly the most knowledgeable living authority on the various branches of the Skidmore/Scudamore family on both sides of the Atlantic. We are indeed fortunate that he has so unselfishly agreed to apply considerable effort and time to the publication of this book. He has published his work on other branches of the Skidmore family and we hope that he will continue to provide us access to the fruits of his many years of genealogical research.

There are other members of the family who have worked with Warren Skidmore over the years in trying to solve the not uncomplicated puzzle of this family. Willie Mae Skidmore King of Mississippi and Asheville, North Carolina, and Mary Skidmore, of Chattanooga, Tennessee, both now deceased, worked for many years on our family roots. Those of us who are continuing the work today benefitted tremendously from their early efforts incorporated into this book.

These are many others: Robert Haynes (died 1990) and Don Flowers of North Carolina; Clemmie Skidmore Madden of the Russell County, Alabama, family; Robert I. Skidmore and Linda Skidmore Woodruff, both descended from Texas families; and James Skidmore (died 1989), Della Mae Skidmore Young (died 1987), Robert Haddon, Laura Elizabeth Skidmore, and Murray Watts, all connected to the Middle Tennessee family. This list is by no means complete; there are dozens more. We can rationalize and say that age was a prerequisite to being named above for many are or were the oldest descendants of their line.

We have had considerable assistance and support from Skidmores who remain in England who were outstanding hosts to authors in the fall of 1982. Among these are Joan (died 1990), Ronald and Jane Skidmore, formerly of Rickmansworth, Hazel and Peter Skidmore (died 1992) of Bath, and George W. Skidmore of Ilford.

Both the late Dr. Ellen Towne Skidmore and Sharon Lane were pillars of strength and assistance in this work. To their sharp eyes and grammatical acumen we must attribute considerable credit for minimizing mechanical errors in spelling and construction.

We have made every effort to correctly transcribe and interpret information from the contributors and the public records to ensure a mistake-free book. Alas, there are probably some errors still remaining. For these we apologize and ask that readers call both corrections and additions to our attention.

William F. Skidmore

267 Golf Course Lane
Winchester, Tennessee 37398-2427
Telephone 931-967-2589

INTRODUCTION

The Skidmore family considered in the present book had its origins at Rickmansworth in Hertfordshire then, as now, a pleasant market town 18 miles northwest of London. The Skidmores are said to have been there as early as 1555 on the authority of a vellum pedigree of the British family set down soon after 1800, formerly in the possession of the late Peter Skidmore (died 1992) of Bath, England. No documentary evidence to support a residence there by the family by 1555 has yet been found.

In September 1982 all of the Lay Subsidies that survive for Cashio Hundred in Hertfordshire (which included Rickmansworth and Chorleywood) were read at the Public Record Office on Chancery Lane in London. Many of these early tax rolls (which caught most of the substantial householders in the parish) are badly decayed and illegible either wholly or in part. But enough can be read in the period which we covered from 1544 to 1605 to suggest that the Skidmores were not at Rickmansworth in the time of the Tudors (i.e. pre-1603).

They were probably kin to an earlier Skydmore family in the adjoining parish of Chalfont St. Giles, Buckinghamshire. (Rickmansworth is in the southwestern part of Hertfordshire which abuts on both Buckinghamshire and Middlesex.) A William Skydmore was resident at Chalfont St. Giles as early as 1524 when he was assessed on £5 in goods and he is listed with the able men of the parish in a muster taken there in 1535. He died in 1549 survived by a wife Elizabeth and four children: John, Nicholas, Ursula and Alice. John Skydmore, the eldest son, was buried on 17 October 1586 at Chalfont St. Giles; his wife Alice survived him by two years. Nicholas Skydmore, the second son, was buried there on 26 September 1593 leaving issue. Nothing else is known of his two daughters Ursula and Alice. Neither John nor Nicholas left wills and the next generation at Chalfont has not been properly sorted out. Henry Skidmore (probably the ancestor of the family at Rickmansworth) had a daughter Katherine buried on 22 January 1594/5 at Chalfont St. Giles. There is no further mention of Henry Skidmore in the parish register and it is clear that he settled elsewhere. He is the proper age to have been a grandson of William and a son of either John or Nicholas Skydmore.

Henry Skydmore (our no. 1) may also have been the son of a William Skydmore of Harrow-on-the-Hill, Middlesex. This Henry was christened there on 20 May 1565 the son of William and his first wife Elizabeth Cannon who were married on 25 November 1560. Elizabeth was buried on 14 January 1570/1 and William married secondly Agnes Norris (buried 3 October 1574) by a licence from the Faculty Office on 1 January 1572/3. He married thirdly Joan Turner on 5 December 1575. Nothing more is heard of William Skydmore after 1575 at Harrow-on-the-Hill and it may be taken as certain that he removed from the parish. We might know something more of him and his second wife if their marriage licence had survived; it would have no doubt given their abodes, ages, marital status, and his trade. Alas, the Faculty Office licences were copied only in an abridged format in the last century and have since been lost.

The Skydmores at Chalfont St. Giles and Harrow-on-the-Hill may have been kin of a still earlier family at Burnham in Buckinghamshire, about ten miles southwest of Chalfont St. Giles. (See Appendix One). At the moment the only evidence in support of this is geographical proximity. John Skydmore of Rowstone and Llancillo in Herefordshire (it is most important to distinguish here between Herefordshire and Hertfordshire) died at Burnham on 10 August 1500. He had

Huntercomb manor in Burnham in the right of his second wife and distant cousin Anne (born 1458; she did not die until 1528), a daughter of Philip Skydmore of Holme Lacy, Herefordshire. John Skydmore had a son John by his first wife Joyce (her family name is unknown); he was born 1475 and died in possession of Rowllstone and Llancillo on 18 December 1526. He had, perhaps with others, a son and heir Philip, born in 1503. We know little more of the descendants of the younger John at this time.

John and Anne (Skydmore) Skydmore had at least two sons. Philip, the eldest, was born in 1489 and succeeded his mother at Burnham; he married in 1521 his distant cousin Joan Skydmore, a daughter and co-heiress to James Skydmore (died 19 July 1522) of Kentchurch Court. David Skydmore, a younger son of John and Anne, is obscure. He presumably lived at Burnham and had (perhaps with others) an eldest son Simon Skydmore, born 1526, a goldsmith in London who lived at Finchley, Middlesex. It seems likely that John Skydmore, the elder (died 1500), had other sons and grandsons of whom we know nothing at present. Only the eldest sons and heirs made much of an impression on the records of the period. I published an abbreviated account of what I knew then about the family at Burnham in Burke's *Landed Gentry* (London 1972), volume III, page 812, for those who want to pursue that family.

The name Skydmore is quite rare in Hertfordshire and Buckinghamshire in the time of Henry VIII. William Skydmore is the only one of his name enumerated in the whole of Bucks County in 1524 and it seems next to certain that these two families at Chalfont St. Giles and Rickmansworth must be nearly related. Both families, moreover, became Quakers late in the 17th century and the Skidmores at Chalfont St. Giles and Chalfont St. Peter, in particular, suffered for their refusal to attend services at the established church in these parishes.

Most (but not all) of the Skidmores in the United States will find that they descend either from the family at Rickmansworth or another family (not nearly related) once at Westerleigh, Gloucestershire who left a large posterity in the colonial period in Connecticut, New York, Vermont, Delaware, (West) Virginia, and elsewhere. I have published an account of this family (my own) in *Thomas Skidmore (Scudamore), 1605-1684, of Westerleigh, Gloucestershire, and Fairfield, Connecticut*. The first edition was printed in 1980 and a revised and enlarged second edition in 1985. A third edition, much revised, is in the computer now.¹

There were other early Skidmore families in Massachusetts, New Jersey, Maryland, and tidewater Virginia. All of these families were included in *Thirty Generations of the Scudamore/Skidmore Family in England and America*, noticed below, which exists at present only as a completely indexed manuscript on our CD-ROM. Almost every Skidmore in the United States (excepting the posterity of a few recent emigrants) should find their ancestors in either the present work, the Westerleigh book (which includes the largest Skidmore/Scidmore/Sidmore family in this country), or in *Thirty Generations* on the Scudamore/Skidmore CD-ROM.²

The Skidmores of Rickmansworth who came to America became a part of the great western migration which populated the western areas of our country. Many of those leaving North Carolina for places in Tennessee, Kentucky, Alabama, Arkansas, and Missouri moved from one county to

¹ 2010 revision can now be seen at www.skidmorefamilyhistory.com (L.Moffatt 2017).

² The entire contents of *Thirty Generations....* and of the 2006 CD referred to can now be seen at www.skidmorefamilyhistory.com (LM).

another staying only a few years in one place. Unfortunately for the genealogist, they also had the unhappy proclivity (as a clan) for settling in those places on the new frontier where all or a part of the early records are now missing. They also tended to use a few common names over and over, and there are frequently several men of the same name in the same generation. All of this has made it extremely difficult to sort out their descendants.

The source of almost every statement made in the present book about the Rickmansworth family will be transparently obvious to the experienced genealogist. They are drawn largely from their deeds, probates, tax records, the Federal censuses, and pension files. All of these are public records. The Rickmansworth family seem to have preserved next to nothing of their history in private hands aside from an occasional family Bible or a bit of hearsay recollection. To have included here the liber and folio of every public record would have increased the length (and cost) of the finished book and would be of little, if any, interest to most of its readers. It should be pointed out that William F. Skidmore and Robert I. Skidmore duplicated at their expense copies of my *Research Notes on the Skidmore family of Rickmansworth, England; Delaware, North Carolina and West* in two volumes (totaling 872 pages) in 1981. Twenty copies of this manuscript were distributed to selected genealogical libraries and to the larger archival institutions in the states where the Rickmansworth family lived. The *Research Notes*, which is completely documented and indexed by name and place, should be seen by anyone who comes after us with a scholarly interest in the family.

All of the research on the British family, and the American family down to 1860, is the work of the principal author. William F. Skidmore continued the account of his family in North Carolina, Alabama, Tennessee, Kentucky, and Texas, and did most of the tiring chores getting the text into the computer and seeing it indexed. Linda (Skidmore) Moffatt has added to our account of the recent British family found in the Appendix largely from census records.

The New Jersey descendants of the Rickmansworth family, included here for the first time, may want to see some rather chaotic notes in a legal size newsletter duplicated by purple hectograph issued in 1960 (and for a year or two thereafter) by James Wilbur Clayton of West Orange, New Jersey. Mr. Clayton, a Skidmore descendant, deposited copies of his notes in a great many major libraries.

No family history can ever be spoken of as finished or complete. There is undoubtedly much more to be learned of this family on both sides of the Atlantic. Any additions or corrections to the present book should be reported to William F. Skidmore, 267 Golf Course Lane, Winchester, Tennessee 37398-2427.³ They will be received with thanks and acknowledged promptly.

Warren Skidmore

³ Please address additions and corrections to skidmore@one-name.org.

CHAPTER ONE⁴

BNM 43. HENRY¹ SKIDMORE, who presently heads the connected pedigree of this family at Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire, may have been the infant of his name who was baptized on 20 May 1575, the son of William and Elizabeth (Cannon) Skidmore, at St. Mary's, Harrow-on-the-Hill, Middlesex⁵. Henry Skidmore was a tallow chandler (a maker and seller of candles) at Rickmansworth. His occupation was obviously profitable for he left descendants who succeeded him in the family business in the village for several generations.

The largest and most informative document about Henry Skidmore that survives is his will dated 8 February 1636/7. He styles himself a chandler of Rickmansworth and leaves the messuage where he lived together with the garden and appurtenances to his wife Susan for the term of her life; after her death it was to pass to his son Abraham. Henry Skidmore held this property freehold, and not by copyhold. (Copyhold was a less desirable way of possessing land; it was not permanent and the lease required periodic renewals.) To his son Henry Skidmore the younger, and Henry's son Henry and daughter Elizabeth, he left 12d each. To his daughter Anne, the wife of Thomas Pepper, he also left 12d. Ann Pepper was approaching middle age in 1636 for she had five children (Thomas, James, John, Susan, and Michael Pepper) who were also left 12d each by their grandfather. His wife Susan was given the residue of his estate and was appointed sole executrix. John Oyle and John Gibb were named as overseers of the will and Gill and John Fetherley were the two witnesses to it. Presumably Henry Skidmore was in good health when the will was signed for it was not probated until 16 March 1648/9. It must be remembered that much of the period between the signing and probate of his will was occupied with the Civil War and most of England's institutions were either disrupted or ceased to function altogether.

Henry Skidmore's will was not proved at the local probate registry at St. Albans. His widow had died in the interval between the signing and the probate without taking execution, and Abraham Skidmore, now the largest benefactor of the will, elected to take it to the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (a superior court) where it was recorded in folio 27 of register *Fairfax*. Abraham Skidmore was appointed administrator and no doubt paid the legacies and entered on his estate in Rickmansworth.

Children:

- 56. i. Abraham.
- 57. ii. Henry.
- iii. Katherine (probably), buried 22 January 1594/5 at Chalfont St. Giles.
- iv. Ann, who married (license 1 January 1622/3) Thomas Pepper of Rickmansworth. She was living, his widow, at that place on 11 April 1658.

⁴ Male heads of household are assigned a code number in the Skidmore/ Scudamore One-Name Study. The number is preceded by a 3-letter code, in the case BNM to reflect descent from the Skidmores of Burnham, Buckinghamshire. (Linda Moffatt, Skidmore/ Scudamore One-Name Study).

⁵ This speculation is replaced in Warren Skidmore's 2010 piece *Notes on the Skydmore Era at Burnham, Buckinghamshire in which he states that Henry Skidmore (no. 43) was 'presumably the son of Richard and Catherine (Willoughby) Skidmore'.* (LM).

CHAPTER TWO

BNM 56. ABRAHAM² SKIDMORE, the son of Henry (no. 43) and Susan (_____) Skidmore of Rickmansworth, was presumably born soon after 1600. He was twice married, firstly (license 27 February 1636/7) to Joan Dancer, and secondly (by 1659) to Ann _____; she was buried at Rickmansworth on 15 June 1671. He was buried there, at a goodly age obviously, on 13 September 1689.

Little has been learned about the life of Abraham Skidmore at Rickmansworth, and even his occupation is unknown. Fortunately the parish register adds a biographical particular at the time of his burial; he is styled an "ancient [free]holder" and we are certain we have here the death of the father and not his son of the same name. Presumably Abraham Skidmore spent his life on the freehold property left to him by his father.

Children: (maternity of the elder children uncertain)

71. i. Henry, who emigrated to America in 1668.
72. ii. Thomas, who also went to America in 1668.
- iii. Abraham, baptized April 1659 at Rickmansworth, buried there on 2 October 1660.
- iv. Abraham, baptized 13 April 1662 at Rickmansworth, buried there on 25 June 1671.
- v. Sarah. She married Roger Brewer on 14 September 1676 at Rickmansworth, and was buried there on 16 April 1678.

BNM 57. HENRY² SKIDMORE, the son of Henry (no. 43) and Susan (_____) Skidmore of Rickmansworth, was presumably born sometime in the first decade of the 17th century. He was twice married, firstly to an unnamed wife who was buried at Rickmansworth on 16 May 1660, and secondly on 25 February 1660/1 to Mary Ansell who was buried at the same place as his widow on 2 May 1684.

Henry Skidmore was a tallow chandler and spent all his life at Rickmansworth following the family trade. He was buried there on 29 December 1664, an intestate. An inventory of his estate was taken on 18 January 1664/5 and the administration of his goods was granted on the following day to his son John Skidmore.

Mary Skidmore, his widow, also died intestate and presumably was childless. The administration on her estate was given 26 May 1684 to Thomas Collins, a nephew "on the father's side" according to the probate (which suggests that she was a widow Ansell at the time of her marriage to Henry Skidmore).

Children: (by his first wife)

73. i. Henry, the eldest son. He was a tallow chandler at Rickmansworth, and married firstly on 4 December 1656 to Sarah (who was buried 14 September 1657), the daughter of John Gibb of Heronsgate, and secondly on 22 November 1658 to Prudence (buried 15 May 1666), the daughter of Thomas Davy of Rickmansworth. He was buried 18 October 1666 leaving a will dated two days earlier mentioning his two surviving

daughters, his uncle Abraham, and his brother-in-law George Wingfield. His children were:

- i. Sarah, baptized 3 September 1657 and buried two days later at Rickmansworth.
 - ii. Prudence, baptized 17 November 1659. She married Thomas Kingston on 7 March 1679 at St. James', Duke Place, London.
 - iii. Elizabeth, baptized 11 August 1663 and buried 25 May 1666 at Rickmansworth.
 - iv. Susan, baptized 15 May 1666. She married (license 6 June 1688) John Page of Harrow-on-the-Hill, Middlesex.
74.
 - ii. John, a tallow chandler and a mercer at Rickmansworth. **For an account of his posterity (some of whom still lived in 1983 at Rickmansworth) see Appendix 1.**
 - iii. Elizabeth, married George Wingfield on 28 March 1666 at St. James', Duke Place, London.
 - iv. Susannah, married firstly _____ Partridge, and secondly Reverend Benjamin Keach (1640-1704), a controversial Baptist clergyman of London, whose life will be found in the new edition of the *Dictionary of National Biography*. Susannah and her four daughters were each left £5 in the will of her brother John Skidmore in 1699. She survived her husband and died in 1727.

CHAPTER THREE

BNM 71. HENRY³ SKIDMORE, the son of Abraham (no. 56) Skidmore, was born about 1650 at Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire, and died in Cedar Creek Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, in 1695. He came to Maryland with his younger brother Thomas in 1668 and is ancestor to the Skidmores found later in North Carolina, Tennessee, Alabama, and elsewhere in the south and midwest.

On 6 March 1670/1 James Weedon, then of Somerset County, Maryland, came to court and proved his right to 400 acres of land "for transporting Henry Skidmore, Thomas Skidmore, John Grisle, John Littleton, Thomas Dansey [perhaps a kinsman of the Skidmores if "Dancer" is the same surname], John Freeman, Joseph Freeman and Martha Topley into this Province [of Maryland] to Inhabit in Anno 1668." On 26 March 1671 Weedon transferred six of these eight headrights to John Freeman, one of those transported, and Freeman was granted a warrant for 300 acres of land at 50 acres per head.

The Weedons were also a prominent family at Rickmansworth and later in the same century they were largely Quakers, as were the Skidmores who continued in Hertfordshire. James Weedon left the Pocomoke River in Maryland soon after and was living on 8 May 1671 on Rehobeth Bay at the Whorekill [now Sussex County], Delaware. Included in his household at this time were his wife, a son and a daughter, and four unnamed servants (probably including both of the Skidmores).

Henry Skidmore had acquired land on Slaughter's Neck (south of Cedar Creek and north of Slaughter's Branch) before 1682. There is an undated survey marked "the plot of Skidmore's land" to be found at the Hall of Records at Dover which probably relates to this tract. He is first mentioned in the minute books of Sussex County on 14 February 1682, when he was the defendant in an action of trespass brought by Luke Watson, one of the commissioners of the county. From the testimony it appears that Skidmore and Watson owned adjoining tracts on Slaughter's Neck and that Henry Skidmore in clearing his lands for cultivation had chopped over his property line into Watson's timber. Watson claimed damages in the amount of £25 sterling money. Edward Southrin appeared as attorney for Skidmore, his plea being that the land belonged to the defendant. The case was put to the jury who after debate found for Luke Watson, but reduced the damages from £25 to 12d. On the same day Henry Skidmore petitioned for a new trial, and the case came up again at the March court. The case was decided against him once more, and he was ordered to pay the cost of the suit.

Henry Skidmore was a witness in much the same sort of an action for trespass brought by John Bellamy against Luke Watson at the May court of 1683, when Watson was accused of cutting the timber of the plaintiff. An extra excitement at the trial was the presence in court of William Penn, the Governor of the Province of Pennsylvania (which then included the "lower counties" now Delaware), who presided. Penn, it will be remembered, had lived for five years after his marriage in 1672 at Rickmansworth in a house that was only a few yards away from the home of the Skidmores, tallow chandlers, mercers and Quakers of the town. After the witnesses were examined and the case pleaded on both sides, Penn himself summed up the case for the jury from the bench. Watson was again awarded the verdict.

On 10 March 1687 Henry Skidmore acquired by survey an 800 acre plantation "below the bridge" on Herring Branch near Missipillion Creek which he called *Farmer's Delight*. He acquired another tract, *Skidmore's Choice*, by purchase on 2 September 1693 from Henry Bowman for £36, this being part of a larger tract known as *Bowman's Farms* in Slaughter's Neck.

Henry Skidmore died in late 1695 at Slaughter's Neck and, like his brother, left an only son to succeed him. His will was published and read at the January court of 1695/6. His wife (her Christian name is unknown) had died before him, and Richard Williams (1658-1702) petitioned the court for "precedency" of administration on either the will "or otherwise." The court did not approve the will (it was never recorded and is now lost to us) and Williams was ordered to administer the estate and to keep Skidmore's child. The father's plantation was ordered to be recorded for the boy, and Williams promised to "keep and maintain gratis for nothing" the young Henry Skidmore, Jr., who was then about six years of age.

What interest Richard Williams, Sen., had in the welfare of the young Henry Skidmore, Jr., is not stated. Williams had married firstly a wife Sarah _____ (who was living in 1688), and then secondly Anne _____ (died 1707) who was previously the widow of both John Hagster (died 1682) and Baptist Newcomb (died 1693). His two children were both by his first wife: a daughter Elizabeth Williams (born about 1685) and a son Richard Williams, Jr. (born about 1689). Richard Williams, Sen., left a will dated 8 September 1698 mentioning his wife Anne (who was to be his executrix), his two children (both underage) are remembered in the will of John Betts in 1697 but no relationship is mentioned. Thomas May, a friend, was to be their guardian. There is no mention, alas, of his ward Henry Skidmore.

Richard Williams, Jr., died in 1721, a bachelor. He had picked Adam Fisher as his guardian in 1704 at the age of 15. His will dated 22 March 1720 mentions his cousins John Killingsworth; Stephen Simons; John and Adam Fisher, Jr. (sons of Adam Fisher, Sen.); Henry Skidmore; John Smith; Labush Fisher; Anne, Rachael and Thomas Newcomb (children of Baptist Newcomb); and Abigail and Ann Bravin (daughters of Joseph Bravin, deceased). The exact relationship of all these people to Richard Williams, Sen., is unknown, except that the Newcombs were his stepchildren.

Child:

87. i. Henry, born about 1690.

BNM 72. THOMAS³ SKIDMORE, the son of Abraham (no. 56) Skidmore, was born at Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire, about 1654 as computed from his own deposition made later in Delaware. He was twice married, firstly to Rose _____, the mother of his only son (whose family name remains to be discovered), and secondly to Mary, the daughter of Robert Curtis, and the widow of Maurice Stacie. Mary (Curtis) Stacie-Skidmore married thirdly John Betts, and as Mary Betts "of Murder Creek" left a will dated 5 December 1709.

Her will was proved on 30 January 1709/10 and mentions a number of her kin. The heirs were her grandsons Benjamin White, and also Thomas, Robert and William Winsmore. Also remembered were Elizabeth Crawford, her sister Elizabeth Brinckloe, [a son-in-law Samuel Burberry], [a brotherin-law John Brinckloe], and Arthur Meston and Stephen Nowell whose relationship (if any) is unknown. The witnesses were Samuel Burberry, Walter Hamilton, James Miller.

Thomas Skidmore, her second husband (of most interest to us) had died in 1695 in Murderkill Hundred, Kent County, Delaware. He emigrated to Maryland at the same time as his brother Henry Skidmore. Thomas is first noticed in what is now Sussex County, Delaware, on 1 March 1670/1 when he was a juror at the Whorekill court (James Weedon was foreman) at an inquest to determine whether the crew of Jan de Kaper's ship *Jonge Prins* had been murdered or drowned. The proceedings of the inquest show that James Weedon was a commissioner of Pocomoke in Maryland but was then living in the Whorekill area.

On 17 August 1677 Thomas Skidmore was a witness to the will of James Latten and in 1678 he acquired jointly with Thomas Williams the first of the 1700 acres he eventually held title to in what are now Kent and Sussex Counties, Delaware. By a survey of 25 April they acquired a 400 acre tract "north of Cedar Creek being the first seat on the creek" which they called *Little Gloster*. It would be interesting to know the relationship of Thomas Williams to Richard Williams, Sen.; it seems likely that they were brothers and both were nearly related to the Skidmores.

He had by a survey of 26 March 1680 a tract of 500 acres from the Whorekill court in his own right which he styled *New Greneland*. It was close to *Little Gloster* and was located also on the north side of Cedar Creek near its mouth on the Delaware Bay. The evidence suggests that he was unhappy with both of these tracts; they were in a large part marshy and the mosquitoes were probably intolerable a large part of the year.

He obtained a further warrant for 400 acres and on 12 January 1681 he had by survey a tract in this acreage which he called *Rickmansworth* on the south-east side of Murder Creek in what is now Kent County. *Rickmansworth* was the most promising in appearance and he settled there permanently, selling *New Greneland* on 5 January 1682 to William Clark, a merchant of Lewes, for 6000 pounds of "good merchantable tobacco." Thomas Williams also removed with Skidmore to Kent County and settled on a tract which he called *William's Chance*, and both Skidmore and Williams seem to have sold *Little Gloster* to Henry Bowman. In 1690 it was given by "special warrant" (which noted that it had previously belonged to Skidmore and Williams) to Bowman, and on a re-survey it was found to contain 933 acres instead of the 400 originally granted. The second survey included vacant lands, glades, and tidal marshes not originally laid out; he renamed the tract *Little Graves End*. In the same year Bowman had a warrant for an additional 700 acres and he successfully petitioned the commissioners that this warrant be laid on a piece of land adjoining the tract he had bought from Skidmore and Williams on Cedar Creek.

After 1680 Thomas Skidmore is noticed frequently in the court order books for Kent County. He made a deposition on 17 August of that year in the land dispute between Cornelius Verhoofe and Johannes Kipp. He had carried the chain when the land in question had been originally surveyed, and stated his age to be 26 or thereabouts. Thomas Williams made a similar deposition, aged 31, at the same time. Skidmore appears occasionally at court as a juror, or to register the ear marks of his cattle or on some trivial bit of county business. He had a final warrant for 400 acres of land in "any part of Kent County" and this was surveyed for him on 20 February 1686 on land he had selected on the southwest branch of Murder Creek. The new tract was called *Skidmore* but never seems to have been improved and he subsequently sold it in 1687 to John Edmonson.

Thomas Skidmore and his wife may have been Quakers. On the first day of first month (1 March) 1687/8 he was present at the wedding of Richard and Ann Curtis at the house of John Curtis at Jones River. Most of the best society of the day and place were witnesses to the simple Quaker

ceremony; many (but not all) of the invited guests seem to have been Friends themselves. *Tho: Skidmore* signs as a witness under the bride's name. On the 29th day of the tenth month (29 December) 1689 Thomas and Rose Skidmore were also present at the marriage of the same John Curtis, a widower, with Priscilla Bowers, a widow, at the house of Thomas Heathered. [See the article "Priscilla Kitchen, Quakeress of Salem, Mass.," in *The New England Historical & Genealogical Register* (Jan., 1952), pp. 38-50.]

A small fragment of a census of freeholders taken in 1688 survives for Kent County. Two households found there interest us:

Thomas Skidmore [age] 30 400 acres

His wife [unnamed] 25

Thomas [*sic*] his son 3

Richard Williams 30 300 acres

Sarah his wife 25 one

daughter 3

Clearly the name of Thomas Skidmore's son is wrongly given as Thomas; the date of his birth listed here matches perfectly with the age of Abraham Skidmore given in the minute books of Kent County after his father's death. The heirs of Richard and Sarah Williams are mentioned 16 November 1697 in the will of John Betts, a stepfather of Abraham Skidmore.

This is probably the proper place to note that there were two Thomas Skidmores for a brief period in Kent County, Delaware, not related, by what can only be some fantastic coincidence. The other Thomas Skidmore was born at Jamaica, Queens County, New York, about 1665, who settled in Delaware in 1692. For the three years between 1692 and 1695 (when the present Thomas died) it is difficult to distinguish between them although it can be done by paying strict attention to land titles. [For the other Thomas Skidmore see *Thomas Skidmore (Scudamore), 1605-1684, of Westerleigh, Gloucestershire, and Fairfield, Connecticut*, 2nd edition (1985), pp. 27-30. A 3rd edition (1998) is available on the *Scudamore/Skidmore Genealogy*, a CD-ROM available from the authors at www.skidmorefamilyhistory.com].

Thomas Skidmore, the planter of Rickmansworth, died late in 1695 and the administration of his estate was given to his widow Mary on 6 January 1696. This was not a happy choice it would seem for she was made a defendant in an action brought by "our Sovereign Lord the King" on 11 August 1697 for mismanagement of her late husband's estate. Under the severe code of the day Mary Skidmore seems to have been imprisoned for these errors (either of commission or omission). John Bradshaw appeared as her attorney and the case was continued until the court met the following month.

On 5 October 1697, John Betts, who was sheriff of Kent County and the new husband of Mary Curtis-Stacie-Skidmore, sent to court a list of what came to his hands in an inventory of the estate of Thomas Skidmore. Mary's stepson Abraham Skidmore ("12 years of age July last") was sent to live with John Walker, a justice of Kent County.

Children: (first wife)

88. i. Abraham, born July 1685.
- ii. A daughter (perhaps) who married to Zachariah Goforth (1675-1736) as his second wife.

CHAPTER FOUR

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY [71] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 87. HENRY⁴ SKIDMORE, was born about 1690 in Cedar Creek Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Henry (no. 71) Skidmore. He died after 19 March 1759 (the date of his will) in Broadkiln Hundred in the same county. He married Elizabeth _____ who probably survived him.

Henry Skidmore was aged about six at his father's death and made his home afterwards with Richard Williams, Sen., seemingly a kinsman. He is mentioned in the will of Richard Williams, Jr., in 1720 where he appears to be lumped together with others called "cousins" by the testator.

He sold *Farmers Delight*, which had been surveyed 10 March 1687 for his father, and there are a number of other deeds recorded for him in Sussex County, Delaware. On 12 April 1737 Henry Skidmore, styled a yeoman, bought 75 acres near Lewes on Broad Creek and Round Pole Branch on the King's Road from Daniel Harrison.

His will is dated 19 March 1759 and mentions his sons Thomas, Henry and Elijah Skidmore, his daughter Sarah Pettyjohn and her children, his wife Elizabeth, and his grandchildren by his son Thomas (who was also named executor). The witnesses were Thomas Ozburn, Thomas Brion and John Fisher. The original will survives in the Hall of Records at Dover. No date of probate is shown and we do not know how long Henry Skidmore lived after it was signed.

Only his eldest son Thomas remained in Delaware. His other three children (including Sarah Pettyjohn and her husband) moved to North Carolina.

Children:

98. i. Thomas.
99. ii. Henry.
100. iii. Elijah.
- iv. Sarah. She married John Pettyjohn and removed with her brothers to Deep Creek in what is now Yadkin County, North Carolina. They are apparently the couple of their names living there on "fifth day of eleventh month" 1794 when they sold land on the north fork of Deep Creek to Martha Johnson.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS [72] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 88. ABRAHAM⁴ SKIDMORE, was born in July 1685 in Murderkill Hundred, Kent County, Delaware, the son of Thomas (no. 72) and Rose (_____) Skidmore. His place and date of death are unknown but it is possible that he died in New Jersey.

Abraham Skidmore, an orphan, apparently came to manhood in the household of John Walker, as the court had ordered. He was a witness to Walker's will on 2 November 1707 (but did not benefit from it). Abraham Skidmore succeeded to *Rickmansworth* but he seems to have been as poor at managing the estate as his stepmother and it slipped away bit by bit from his hands. The first division of *Rickmansworth*, containing six acres, was sold in 1709 by Abraham Skidmore "of Missipillion Hundred" for £20 to Zachariah Goforth (1675-1736), said by Goforth's descendants to have married a Skidmore as his second wife. If she was a sister of Abraham Skidmore she was never mentioned in the probate of her father's estate.

Considering the sum paid and the small acreage, it probably included the house and outbuildings. In 1711 another 200 acres were set off and sold for £42 to George Robinson. Finally on 13 August 1712 all of *Rickmansworth* not previously sold was conveyed to Goforth for £21. In the last of these deeds Abraham Skidmore is styled a *mariner*. Presumably he was engaged in coastal trading up and down the Atlantic seaboard or perhaps served on a larger vessel sailing to the Indies or elsewhere. It does seem certain that he had no interest in becoming a planter, and probably left Delaware. Nothing has been learned of him after 13 August 1712, but he may have looked on some unknown place in coastal New Jersey or on the Delaware River as his home.

It seems likely (but unproven) that he was ancestor to the Skidmores found later in Burlington and Monmouth Counties in New Jersey. A certain Barberry Scidmore was living at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey, in 1793. Barberry Scidmore undoubtedly owed his unique given name to the Kent County, Delaware family. On 5 October 1697 we find:

"John Betts [the new husband of Mary (Curtis) Stacie-Skidmore, the stepmother of Abraham Skidmore] sent by Samuell Burberry a list of what came to his hands, belonging to the Estate of Thomas Skidmore deceased desiring to be discharged of the same. The Court havinge Examined the matter, and findinge that Abraham Skidmore (an orphan) the Sone and heire of the said Thomas Skidmore deceased, to be under age and noe due Care or regard had of him but in all likely hood may suffer, both in person and estate Doe therefore order that he the said Abraham Skidmore doe hence forth liue and remaine with said John Walker untill he shall Arriue and be at the age of one and twenty years he now being twelue years of age sometime in July last, and that in the meane time the said John Walker be guardian of the said Orphan and that the administratrix [Mary Betts] of the deceased's estate doe forthwith deliver the said Orphans full part or Share of his said fathers estate into the hands and possession of the said John Walker, Who is at the next Orphans Court (when the same shall be soe receiued as aforesaid) to give Security for he same, and to deliuer and pay the Vallue thereof, accordinge to appraisment, to the said Orphan when he shall be the age of one and twenty years as aforesaid."

Samuel Burberry had married Mary Stacie, a daughter of Mary Betts. The will (dated 16 November 1697) of her stepfather John Betts remembers his wife's granddaughter Mary Burbary, the daughter of Burbary. Mary Burbary clearly was the daughter of Maurice Stacie, and not of Thomas Skidmore.

Some other references to Samuel Burbary (Burbery) will be found in the *Court Records of Kent County, Delaware, 1680-1705*, ed. Leon deValinger, Jr. (1959). Something may yet be found in the New Jersey records to document this connection.

Children: (possible)

101. i. Burberry.
- ii. Mary, born (say) 1712. She married firstly John Dawson, of Northampton, Burlington County, New Jersey, on 31 August 1732, and 2ndly Preserve Brown (of the same county) on 3 November 1742. Northampton is about 18 miles southeast of Trenton.

CHAPTER FIVE

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY [71] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 98. THOMAS⁵ SKIDMORE, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Henry (no. 87) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore, and died there in Broadkiln Hundred before 19 February 1783. He was married three times, firstly to Ann Webb, a Quaker (although Thomas Skidmore was not); secondly to Mary Hand, and thirdly to Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (_____) Dickerson of Pocomoke Hundred, Worcester County, Maryland. She was the widow of Benton Coston (1721-1777) by whom she had nine children. Elizabeth Skidmore, his widow, appears on the tax list of Broadkiln Hundred in 1785 and was still living there in 1792 when she released her dower in certain lands of her husband to Peter P. Harris.

On the 16th day of the tenth month (16 December) 1745 "Ann Skidmore and Sarah Millard (both belonging to the Cool Spring meeting) each of them sent a paper condemning their undue liberty in going out of marriage with the men of other Societies [that is, non-Quakers], expressing their sorrow." Ann Skidmore was with her sister Mary (a widow of William Harmon) a co-heiress of her brother William Webb in 1756. William Webb owned three tracts in St. Martin's District, Worcester County, Maryland, and on 3 August 1756 the Skidmores and Mary Harmon conveyed *Newington Green* (118 acres), *Smith's Choice* (100 acres) and *Little Pasture* (six acres), to Thomas Latchum of Worcester County.

Thomas Skidmore's second wife Mary Hand does not appear in the Sussex County records until 1771. It is likely that his first wife Ann was the mother of his five children. His third wife, Elizabeth Dickerson, seems to have married Thomas Skidmore in or after 1777.

In 1735 Henry and Thomas Skidmore (presumably father and son) recorded their earmarks for their cattle in Sussex County. Thomas Skidmore was a witness to the will of Robert Neill on 29 January 1755, and a certain unidentified Jane Skidmore was a witness on 9 March 1761 to the will of John Boyd. [Jane Skidmore was presumably nearly related to Thomas, but we do not at present know how.] Mary Skidmore, his wife, was a witness to the will of Margaret Simonton on 21 March 1771. The will of Thomas Skidmore is dated 15 October 1777. No wife is mentioned, which suggests that his second marriage was performed very late in life. His son Henry is remembered and his son Thomas was to have £10 "if he lives to return home." Also remembered with legacies were his three daughters Elizabeth, Sarah, and Lydia (presumably all still unmarried).

Thomas Skidmore was still living on 22 November 1782 when he signed a deed (together with Thomas Hand, William Hand, and John Hand, his brothers-in-law) as one of the heirs of Samuel Hand, deceased. His will was probated on 19 February 1783.

Children:

- 110. i. Henry.
- 110a. ii. Thomas.
- iii. Elizabeth, living 1777.
- iv. Sarah, living 1777.

v. Lydia, living 1777.

BNM 99. HENRY⁵ SKIDMORE, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Henry (no. 87) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore, and died in what is now Yadkin County, North Carolina, in 1774. He married (by 1750) Elizabeth, a daughter of Abraham Potter, the mother of his children.

There is nothing to show that Henry Skidmore was in Virginia in 1755 with his brother Elijah although it is likely that he was. By October 1757 Henry Shedmore [*sic*] was in Rowan County, North Carolina, where he was security in the sum of £100 for the administration of the estate of Sarah Pincher. The Skidmores settled in that part of Rowan County that was later cut off as Surry County and is now Yadkin County. Elijah and Henry appear on the tax list of 1759 for Rowan County; by 1768 Henry's eldest son John had reached the age of at least 18 and Henry and John Skidmore were taxed as tithables in the same county.

Henry Skidmore settled on a tract of 340 acres on both sides of Deep Creek in Yadkin County. His title to this land was not perfected until after his death; on 24 November 1782 Thomas Skidmore, his son, had a grant from the State of North Carolina for the plantation which adjoined Henry Speer and _____ Kimbrough. Elijah Skidmore and their sister Sarah Pettyjohn also settled nearby.

Henry Skidmore left a will dated 7 November 1774 when he was "very sick." To his sons John, Thomas and Abraham he left the tract "whereon I now live but it is my desire that their mother should live on it in peace without interruption during her pleasure." All of his other estate, stock, household furniture, plantation utensils, etc., he left to his wife Elizabeth and his three daughters Jane, Mary and Elizabeth to be equally divided. His sons John and Thomas were named executors, and Abraham Potter, James Pettyjohn and John Pettyjohn (all kinsmen from Delaware) were the witnesses. The will was recorded at the February 1775 court held for Surry County, North Carolina.

The vendue sale of his property was recorded at the August court later in the same year. It totaled £234 15sh 8d of which £139 15sh 8d came from household and farm implements, stock on the plantation, etc. The remaining £95 was from his improvement of land.

In accordance with the terms of his father's will Thomas Skidmore conveyed a third of the Deep Creek land (113¼ acres) to his brother John on 24 May 1784. Thomas had already removed to Washington County, Virginia, by this date and on 23 May 1784 he sold his own 113¼ acres from Virginia to Henry Speer. The final third Thomas conveyed to his youngest brother Abraham two years later on 14 September 1786 shortly after Abraham had married. The dower of Elizabeth Skidmore, the widow, is not mentioned in any of these deeds and she may have been dead by this date.

Henry Skidmore left an army of descendants. It has been exceedingly difficult to sort out his grandsons for no satisfactory probate or list of heirs has been found for his three eldest sons all of whom went west. Only the youngest son Abraham remained on the home place to cultivate the red clay of North Carolina.

Children:

- 111. i. John.
- 112. ii. Thomas.

- 113. iii. Henry.
- 114. iv. Abraham.
 - v. Jane, living 1774.
 - vi. Mary, living 1774.
 - vii. Elizabeth, married James Stephens on 3 November 1785. Henry Speer was bondsman for the groom. James Stephens was living in 1787 in Lee (then Russell) County, Virginia, on a tract adjoining his brother-in-law Thomas Skidmore.

BNM 100. CAPTAIN ELIJAH⁵ SKIDMORE was born in Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Henry (no. 87) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. He married Mary (living 1766), the daughter of James and Sidney (_____) Fenwick of Sussex County. Elijah died by 1775 in what is now Yadkin County, North Carolina.

Elijah Skidmore left Delaware as a young man, going first to Augusta County, Virginia. Possibly he settled in that part which is now Rockingham County with his brother Henry; Abraham Potter from Delaware had purchased 350 acres in what is now Rockingham County on Cook's Creek in 1744. The Skidmores had apparently left Virginia by 1755, for in that year Robert Breckinridge, the sheriff of Augusta County, reported Elijah Skidmore "not found".

Elijah Skidmore was in Yadkin County (then Rowan), North Carolina, as early as 22 March 1758 when he was a witness to a deed and Elijah and Henry appear on the 1759 tax list of the county. In 1761 he served as a Captain in the Rowan County militia and also as a Constable to summon the tithables to give their taxes. He was a cordwainer by trade.

He had married his wife Mary before 9 May 1751. Her father James Fenwick had left a will in Sussex County dated 21 December 1732 remembering his daughter Mary, then unmarried. Her mother Sidney Fenwick survived her husband for over 30 years; her will dated 3 April 1766 divides her estate into thirds --- a third to Mary Skidmore, and a third each to her two granddaughters, Jean and Mary Skidmore, both unmarried in 1766. This is the only account that we have of the children of Elijah and Mary Skidmore; they presumably had a son John (and perhaps other children) born after 1766.

On 17 November 1769 John Howard of Rowan County sold 250 acres beginning at the mouth of Reedy Creek on the east side of the Yadkin River to Elijah Scidmore for £30 proclamation money. This was part of the 700 acres granted by John, Earl of Granville, to John Howard. Elijah Scidmore indemnified Howard for the quit rents due on the land since 25 September 1766. On the same day Elijah Scidmore sold the same land to John Hedgepeth for £55 which produced an instant profit of £25.

Elijah had died intestate before 13 May 1775 in what was then Surry County, North Carolina. The inventory included his shoemaker's tools, three books, a pair of "spectacles," his razor, a shot pouch and powder horn, two pair of leather breeches, a linen jacket, a cap, and a handkerchief among other personal property. The inventory was returned to court by Robert Lanier (his son-in-law as we find from other evidence) and he owned no real property at the time of his death.

Children:

- i. Jean (Jane), married firstly Robert Lanier (died about 1786), and secondly Thomas Poindexter. She was living in 1800 in Surry County, North Carolina.
- ii. Mary, living 1766.
- 115. iii. John (probably), born 1769.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS [72] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 101. BURBERRY⁵ SCIDMORE, born (say 1710) in Murderkill Hundred, Kent County, Delaware, probably the son of Abraham (no. 88) Skidmore. The name of his mother is unknown.

His father was a mariner. Burberry may have lived for at time at Crosswicks near Trenton in Burlington County, New Jersey, where his son James is said to have been born in 1760. It is certain that he lived the later part of his life at Shrewsbury Township in Monmouth County, New Jersey, where he was taxed in 1780 and 1781 but then disappears. Shrewsbury Township is on the Atlantic Ocean and many of residents there were seafarers.

Burberry Scidmore was taxed in 1780 as a householder and one horned cattle. Like his presumptive father he seems to have been a mariner, and made no impression on the land records of New Jersey.

The name of his wife is unknown, but by her he appears to have had three surviving sons.

Children: (probable)

- 116. i. John.
- 117. ii. James.
- 118. iii. Robert.

CHAPTER SIX

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY [71] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 110. HENRY⁶ SKIDMORE was born in Broadkiln Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Thomas (no. 98) and Ann (Webb) Skidmore. He married Susannah ("Sukey"), a daughter of Thomas and Jane (_____) Mariner, on 28 June 1792 at the Lewes and Coolspring Presbyterian Church at Lewes, Delaware. She had been baptized at the same church on 11 September 1773. Susannah (Mariner) Skidmore survived him; she married Job Reynolds as her second husband. Henry Skidmore died in Broadkiln Hundred before 17 November 1796.

This Henry Skidmore appears on the tax list of 1785 in Broadkiln Hundred and had died there before 17 November 1796 when the administration on his estate was given to his widow Susannah. The papers in the file mention the widow's third of his property and two other heirs. The widow married Job Reynolds; in the 1800 census Job *Runnels* was the head of a family including a male under 10 (probably Enoch Skidmore, his stepson) and three females also under 10. Reynolds and his wife were aged 26 to 45.

Children:

132. i. Enoch.
- ii. A daughter, living 1796.

110a. THOMAS⁶ SKIDMORE was born in Broadkiln Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Thomas (no. 98) and Ann (Webb) Skidmore. No marriage has been found for him, and he probably died a bachelor.

Thomas enlisted 20 January 1776 in the company of Captain David Hull of the First Delaware Regiment commanded by Colonel John Hazelet in the American Revolution. He was in the barracks at Lewiston on 11 April 1776. The regiment served at the battles of Long Island, White Plains, Trenton, and at Princeton (where Colonel Hazlet was killed).

Thomas Skidmore was presumably still living on 15 October 1777 when his father's will leaves £10 to his son Thomas "if he lives to return home." Nothing more has been learned of Thomas Skidmore and it seems likely that he died in the Revolutionary Army.

BNM 111. JOHN⁶ SKIDMORE was born by 1750 in Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Henry (no. 99) and Elizabeth (Potter) Skidmore, and died in what is now Hancock County, Tennessee, before 10 August 1818. The name of his wife or wives is unknown.

John Skidmore is first noticed as a tithable (aged 18 or older) living with his father in the Rowan County tax list of 1768. He married a few years after this date but no bond is on record in North Carolina. Surry County was cut off from Rowan and John Skidmore was a purchaser at the vendue

sale of Samuel Cunningham, deceased, in that county according to the sale bill recorded at court in February 1782.

He had a deed from his brother Thomas on 24 May 1784 for a third of his father's land on Deep Creek in what is now Yadkin County, North Carolina, and was taxed on it in 1791 in Speer's District. John Skidmore was enumerated in the 1790 and 1800 censuses of Surry County and if the children living with him were all his, then it would appear that he had as many as seven sons and five daughters by 1800 (a part of whom may have died young). Abraham Scidmore, Jr., (styled junior to avoid confusion with his uncle of the same name) was also enumerated as a young bachelor in the 1800 census of Surry County. He was probably the eldest son of John Skidmore.

John Skidmore went soon after 1800 to Kentucky, stopping, no doubt, for a time to visit in Lee County, Virginia, with his brother Henry. He and his family seem to have pushed later over the mountains to Clay County, Kentucky.

His son John Skidmore, Jr., is mentioned in the Madison County, *Kentucky*, order books in 1806. Charity, the widow of his brother Thomas, sued Robert Russell on 7 March 1805 for £40 in damages alleging that Russell had trespassed on her late husband's land. Both parties came to court in Madison County on 5 June 1806 and leave was given to Russell to have a deposition taken from John Skidmore, Jr., a debtor, whose place of residence (perhaps Clay County) is left unstated.

John Skidmore, the father, seems to have moved several times in the next few years looking for something that would produce an improvement over life in North Carolina. He (or his son John) last appears on a tax list in Clay County in 1807. In 1810 he was back in Lee County, Virginia, where the census for that year is lost. He was taxed there as a tithable in 1810, and on two horses. He held no land or slaves. His son John Skidmore, Jr., was also taxed only as a tithable and had no personal property at all in the county.

John Skidmore, in partnership with Richard W. Waterhouse, had acquired a claim for 1000 acres to include the mouth of Indian Creek in the Big Bend area of the Tennessee River. This land was then in the Mississippi Territory, but fell later in what is now Madison County, *Alabama*. No date for the filing of the claim is recorded but it was probably after his brief settlement in Clay County. Skidmore and Waterhouse sold it to Jesse White of Rhea County, Tennessee, who in turn conveyed it in the spring of 1811 to William Robinson. Nelson Robinson was the executor of William Robinson and he eventually sued Jesse White on 4 September 1824 in Madison County to settle the title to the land. Polly Skidmore, perhaps his daughter, married David Borden on 8 May 1817 in Madison County. [Nothing more had been learned of the Bordens in Madison County and she may have married John Bell as a second husband moving with him and her two youngest brothers to Franklin County, Alabama.]

He and his sons disappear from Lee County almost immediately and in 1811 John Skidmore bought 100 acres of land on Big Mulberry Creek from Squire Chapman in Claiborne (that part now Hancock formed in 1844) County, Tennessee, paying a dollar an acre for it. He had died before 10 August 1818 in Hancock County. On that day his deed from Chapman was brought into court in Claiborne County and recorded at the same time as his will. This much we know from an entry in the county order books. Unfortunately the first will book of Claiborne County was lost many years and we have no idea of the provisions he made for his family. The will was proved by the oaths of Josiah Ramsey and Michael Turnedge, two of the witnesses to it.

His home in Hancock County, Tennessee, was just across the state line from Lee County, Virginia, and it has proved difficult to differentiate between the sons of this John Skidmore and his brother Henry since we do not have a probate or a list of heirs for either of them. We believe that the list below are John's five surviving sons, most likely by two or more wives. To them we have added a Catherine Skidmore that can not otherwise be identified, but it must be remembered she might have been the widow of some unknown Skidmore and not a spinster in 1860. There were undoubtedly other daughters whose names are unknown to us.

Children: (all born in North Carolina)

- 133. i. Abraham, born about 1775.
- 134. ii. John, born about 1778.
- 135. iii. Thomas, born 1780.
- iv. Catherine (perhaps), born 1790. She was still living, aged 70, in 1860 in Blythe Township, Caldwell County, Missouri, with Robert Glenn Murray (presumably her nephew by a marriage to be noticed later).
- 136. v. Elijah, born 1790.
- vi. Mary, born 1793. She married John Bell (perhaps as her second husband) and they were living in 1860 in Franklin County, Alabama.
- 137. vii. Joseph Cullen, born 1796.

[BNM 112](#). SERGEANT THOMAS⁶ SKIDMORE was born about 1750 in Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Henry (no. 99) and Elizabeth (Potter) Skidmore, and died before 3 October 1803 in Madison County, Kentucky. He married Charity Chapman, who seems to have been the mother of all his children who survived him and was living (still his widow) in Bedford County, Tennessee, on 10 December 1816.

Thomas Skidmore was living with his father, a tithable, in Surry County, North Carolina, about 1768. He had moved by 16 December 1783 to what is now Scott (then Washington) County, Virginia as we know from a suit filed by Michael Gollofer. Joseph Gray made Special Bail for the defendant, but we have learned nothing more of the case. His name appears in Surry County on a list returned at the May court in 1784 of Tories whose estates had been confiscated by the local government, but no particulars survive about the Loyalists in this part of Virginia. He is called "of Washington County, Virginia" on 24 May 1784 when he sold his third of his father's lands in Yadkin County to his brother John Skidmore.

Thomas Skidmore entered 167 acres of land on a branch of the Little Mockison in Scott County in November 1785 but had removed by 1787 to what is now Lee (then Russell) County, Virginia. He was taxed there in 1787 on one horse and five cattle, and his brother-in-law James Stephens was living next to him according to the list. He was still there in 1789 but is missing in 1790.

He had removed by 1791 to Madison County, Kentucky. There was an unclaimed letter addressed to Thomas Skidmore "near Lexington" according to a notice in the *Kentucky Gazette* of 1 January 1791; the same notice was repeated on 5 February 1791. Thomas Skidmore found a horse in Madison County, Kentucky, and he advertised for the owner in the same newspaper on 10 August 1796. On 5 May 1791 he appears on a muster roll of the county militia stationed at Edward Stevenson's on Paint Lick, which had been detached from the company commanded by Lieutenant

Hodges of the First Battalion of Kentucky Rangers. A warrant was issued on 14 January 1794 to pay the men stationed in 1793 "on the frontiers of Madison County under the command of Sergt. Thomas Skidmore."

On 18 August 1803 William Anderson (as the assignee of Thomas Skidmore) was the defendant in a suit in chancery brought by Thomas G. Alvey in Breckinridge County, Kentucky. Alvey was awarded a judgement of £31 in damages and his costs.

His will was signed on 23 November 1802 in Madison County when he was "weak in body." It was proved on 3 October 1803, but his widow Charity did not come to court until 6 August 1804 to give a bond of £200 to administer his estate. Joseph Barnett (perhaps a kinsman) appeared as her security. William Baugh, Samuel Snoddy, and John Reed were ordered to take an inventory of the estate.

His will was a very simple affair. It left his son John a bay horse, and mentions his son Henry and daughter Jean. All the rest of his estate was given to this wife "to be for her use and at her disposal amongst my children as she thinks proper."

On 15 December 1808 Charity Skidmore bought 70 acres on Barren Fork in Barren County, Kentucky, for £50. She is identified here as "of Madison County, Kentucky." What motivated this purchase does not appear unless it was to benefit some part of her children. She sold it for £100 on 10 December 1816 after she had moved to Bedford County, Tennessee, and her son Abraham Skidmore appeared as her attorney.

Charity Skidmore was the head of a family in the 1810 census of Madison County, Kentucky. She is not found in 1820 unless she is the female over 45 living with her son John Skidmore in the census of Bedford County, Tennessee.

Most of the sons of Thomas Skidmore had moved to what is now Morgan County, Alabama, by 1818. The county was first called *Cotaco* (the name was changed to Morgan in 1821) and in 1818 we find Abraham, John, Thomas and William Skidmore mentioned variously as viewers, overseers of roads, or appearing before the Cotaco Court on some other minor business.

Children:

- i. Jean (Jane). She married Elijah Brown on 31 May 1798 in Madison County, Kentucky.
138. ii. Henry, born 16 October 1779.
- iii. Charity. She married Benjamin Pettit on 23 December 1800 in Madison County.
139. iv. John, born about 1783.
- v. Elizabeth (Betsy). She married Solomon Chapel on 28 May 1809 in Madison County. They were living in 1820 in Gallatin County, Illinois.
140. vi. Thomas, born 3 March 1789.
141. vii. Abraham, born 3 May 1797.
142. viii. William, born about 1799.
- ix. Ann, born 1801. She married Thomas Turrentine on 12 April 1823 in Morgan County, Alabama. They were living as late as 1870 in St. Louis, Missouri.

[BNM 113](#). CAPTAIN HENRY⁶ SKIDMORE, the son of Henry (no. 99) and Elizabeth (Potter) Skidmore, was born probably in Sussex County, Delaware, soon after 1750. He married in Yadkin County, North Carolina, Susannah, the daughter of Joseph and Ann (Sanders) Blakemore; she was enumerated, his widow, in the 1830 census of Lee County. No probate has been found for either Henry or Susannah Skidmore in Lee County. He (or possibly his son of the same name) was taxed as late as 1814 in Lee County. Mrs. Susanna Skidmore died 27 September 1840 "aged 70" in Harlan County, Kentucky (but lived in Lee County, Virginia), according to the 1 January 1841 issue of the *Western Christian Advocate*, an early Methodist newspaper.

Henry Skidmore did not benefit from his father's will since he had already removed in 1773 with his wife's family to what is now Scott County, Virginia, where they built Fort Blakemore on the Clinch River at the mouth of Stoney Creek. He probably fled back to the relative safety of North Carolina during the bloody year of 1777 when the whole of the western frontier was under attack by the Indians armed by the British. In 1786 he was again back briefly in Surry County when he was the bondsman at the marriage of his younger brother Abraham. Bishop Francis Asbury, who preached widely on the Virginia frontier, notes in his *Journal* on Friday, 30 April 1790, on a visit to Lee County that "poor Blackmore had a son and daughter killed by the Indians."

He removed to what is now Lee (then Russell) County by 1787 when he was taxed in the Lower District of Russell County on one tithable together with both of the Joseph Blakemores, father and son. On 18 March 1788 he was named a Constable in Captain Davidson's Company. Henry Skidmore was an Ensign in the 94th Regiment of the Lee County militia on 8 May 1796. He moved for a brief period a short distance across the state line into what is now Hancock County, Tennessee, where he was a Captain in the Grainger County militia on 9 October 1799. He lived in that part of Grainger County which became Claiborne County in 1801 and Hancock in 1844. He never acquired land in Tennessee but was taxed there in 1799 on a white poll (himself) and one slave. He returned soon after to Lee County.

On 7 March 1802 Henry Skidmore bought land on the north side of Powell's River from William Campbell. This was the first of a number of deeds to and from him in Lee County which suggest that he prospered there. The will of his father-in-law dated 18 June 1802 in Lee County left two Negroes named Sall and her daughter Belinda to his daughter Susannah Skidmore.

Most of the early records of Lee County are lost; the marriages are missing before 1850 and the county order books before 1808. In 1809 we find from the oldest order book that survives that on 28 February James Blakemore, Charles Noe, Henry Skidmore, Charles Hamblen and John Hamblen were securities in the sum of \$30,000.00 for James McMillen, the sheriff of Lee County, who was about to make a true collection and accounting of the public revenue of Lee County.

In 1810 Henry Skidmore appears on the tax list of Lee County with two tithables (himself, and his son John who had just reached the age of 18), three slaves, and three horses. Also taxed in the county in this year was his brother, John Skidmore, and John's two sons John and Thomas. (John Skidmore, Sen., and his family moved almost immediately thereafter across the state line into Tennessee.) On 26 October 1810 Henry Skidmore for the natural love and affection for his son John and \$100.00 deeded to John Skidmore nine slaves --- including the giant slave Swan who weighed 350 pounds and had saved the lives in 1790 of two Hamblen boys during an Indian raid into Lee County. Also included was Swan's wife Sarah, Negro boys named Lorey, Alfred, George, and Negro girls Sarah, Belinda, Cynthia, and Frankey who appear to have been their seven

children. Later we find that Swan was given his freedom and a small farm near Jonesville in Lee County.

Henry Skidmore was living in 1814 when he was taxed on 98 acres on the waters of Powell River, and 63 acres on Cane Creek. Only John Skidmore is found in 1815; he had no land but was taxed on nine slaves worth \$2415.00. Henry Skidmore is not the head of a family in 1820 and was undoubtedly dead by that year. In 1830 his widow Susannah, aged between 70 and 80, was living alone in Lee County.

Children: (as known)

- 143. i. Henry.
- 144. ii. John, born 1792.

BNM 114. ABRAHAM⁶ SKIDMORE was born perhaps in Yadkin County, North Carolina, the son of Henry (no. 99) and Elizabeth (Potter) Skidmore. He died on 30 April 1827 and is buried in the Dixon Cemetery in Yadkin County. He married on 8 March 1786 to Katherine Burns; his brother Henry Skidmore was the bondsman. She died on 7 September 1822 and is also buried in the Dixon Cemetery.

On 14 September 1786 Thomas Skidmore deeded to his brother Abraham 113¼ acres on Deep Creek adjoining the land of John Skidmore, Abraham's share of his father's estate. Henry Speer and Rachael Speer, his neighbors, were the witnesses to the deed. Abraham Skidmore added another 30 acres to this by purchase from Henry Speer on 22 November 1790, a further 100 acres on 3 January 1810, and a final 49 acres on 20 May 1821. He was taxed in 1815 on 300 acres on Deep Creek where he appears to have been a prosperous farmer. He was the only one of his family to remain in North Carolina.

Abraham Skidmore and his family are enumerated in the 1790, 1800 and 1810 census of Surry County, but seems to have been overlooked in 1820.

His estate was settled on 13 September 1829 when the four heirs, all of full age and present in Yadkin County, met and drew lots for their father's land which had been divided at their request into four tracts of equal value by five commissioners and a surveyor. Lot no. 1 of 14 acres was drawn by Charles Steelman in the right of his wife Elizabeth; lot no. 2 of 21 acres was drawn by Henry Skidmore; lot no. 3 of 111 acres was drawn by Aley Skidmore; and lot no. 4 was drawn by John Dickerson [Dixon] in the right of his wife Polly. There was also a small exchange of money to further equalize the division. All of the land lay between the north and south fork of Deep Creek.

At his death the name Skidmore became extinct in Yadkin County.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth. She married firstly George Speer, and secondly Charles Steelman who died in 1841 in Montgomery County, Alabama. She was living there, his widow, in 1841.
- ii. Mary (Polly), born 1788. She married John Dixon (1784-1882) on 5 October 1805. She died 25 October 1860 and is buried beside her husband and parents in the Dixon Cemetery in Yadkin County.

145. iii. Henry, born about 1790.
- iv. John. He died unmarried on 8 May 1822 and is buried in the Dixon Cemetery beside his parents.
- v. Aley. She died unmarried in Yadkin County before 1876 when her administrator sold 80 acres of her land on Deep Creek. She left an undated will remembering the children of her brother Henry and her sister Polly *Dickson*.

BNM 115. CAPTAIN JOHN⁶ SKIDMORE, was born in North Carolina about 1769 the son of Captain Elijah (no. 100) and Mary (Fenwick) Skidmore. He married (probably as his only wife) Prudence Arnold about 1791 in Burke County, North Carolina. They were both living in Ohio in 1850.

John Skidmore is enumerated in Burke County in the 1800 census with four children (a son and three daughters) all under the age of ten. They went by 1802 to Kentucky, stopping no doubt briefly in Lee County, Virginia. By September 1808 they were in what is now Harlan (then Knox) County, Kentucky, where John Skidmore was an appraiser of the estate of William Muncy. Muncy lived on the Cumberland River about four miles below the forks of the mouth of Indian Creek, and John Skidmore was no doubt a near neighbor.

We have a hearsay account of this John Skidmore from his Gowens descendants. He was, according to them, a slave dealer "of a roving disposition." This seems to be substantiated by the 1810 census of Knox County where he is found with a family of three sons and three daughters and 13 slaves who were probably his stock in trade. John Skidmore never made any effort to acquire land and it may be taken as next to certain that his slaves were not used by him in agriculture.

John Skidmore's father is said to have been a Tory during the American Revolution "and in a party sent back to England with General Burgoyne leaving his wife in this country." This seems to be an unlikely exaggeration but there certainly was a cadre of Tories in Yadkin County (his cousin Thomas Skidmore among them) during the war.

He was appointed a captain in the militia in 1810 and John Noe was named the Commissioner of Tax in Captain Skidmore's company in the same year. The names of their neighbors in the 1810 census make it certain that John Skidmore lived in that part of Knox County which is now Harlan. His company was incorporated into the 54th Regiment of Kentucky Militia during the War of 1812 and he is carried on the rolls at Frankfort as a captain throughout the war.

He had taken his family by 1820 to what is now Lawrence (then Floyd) County, Kentucky. On 15 May 1820 he was appointed surveyor of the road leading from Georges Creek to the Forks of the Sandy in place of Lewis Ringsberry. Georges Creek still survives as a place-name in Lawrence County, and he no doubt lived in the vicinity. He was enumerated later in the same year with a family (reduced by marriage) to two sons and two daughters living at home. Lawrence County was formed in 1821 and he appears on the first tax list in 1822 with two white tithables (himself and his son James). He was the only tithable in 1823 and 1824, and owned two horses in all three years.

On 18 July 1822 John Skidmore went to court and obtained a license to marry Prudence Arnold. They had presumably been married in a religious ceremony back in Burke County, North Carolina, but without the benefit of any kind of legal registration. Prudence was almost certainly his only

wife. Despite having gone to the trouble to obtain a license getting the ceremony legally on record seems to have been a low-priority matter. They were not married in Kentucky until almost a year later when R. Burnes, a Minister of the Gospel, officiated and made a return on the license to the courthouse.

John Skidmore and his son James are both missing from the 1825 tax list. James Skidmore went (by 1830) to Morgan County, Kentucky, and eventually on to Illinois and Missouri. Prudence and John Skidmore disappear for the next 26 years. John Skidmore (together with his other sons Elijah and William P.) are all missing from the census records in 1830. Elijah and William had problems by the law in this period and it may have been in their interest to maintain a low profile. Presumably they were back on the French Broad in North Carolina.

He is also missing in the 1840 census. In 1850 he and Prudence (age 81 and 80) surface in Decatur Township, Lawrence County, Ohio, where they are living with their daughter Martha (Patsy), the widow of Hiram Biggs. Presumably they died there soon after, but no probate or gravestones have been found for them in Ohio or elsewhere.

Children: (eldest five born in North Carolina)

146. i. Elijah, born 1792.
- ii. Margaret, born 1794. She married Benjamin Hill (born 1794, died 1889) who were living in 1870 in Rocky Station Township, Lee County, Virginia. She died there on 28 June 1879, a daughter of Prudence Arnold according to her death record. [The early marriage bonds of Lee County are lost.]
- iii. A daughter, born by 1800.
- iv. A daughter, born by 1800.
147. v. James, born 1798.
- vi. Martha (Patsy), born 1802 in Kentucky. She married Hiram Biggs on 21 July 1821 in Lawrence County, *Kentucky*, and was living his widow in 1850 in Decatur Township, Lawrence County, *Ohio*.
- vii. Mary (Polly), born 1805 in Virginia. She married Alexander Gowens (Goins) on 14 June 1822 in Lawrence County, Kentucky, She was living there, his widow, in 1850.
148. viii. William P., born 12 May 1808 in Kentucky.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS [72] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

[BNM 116](#). JOHN⁶ SKIDMORE, born (say) 1750, perhaps the son of Burberry (no. 101) Scidmore, who lived later at Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey. John Skidmore was taxed there in 1779, 1780 and 1781 and then disappears. (In February 1780 he was a householder with one hog as his only livestock.). He may have been (by elimination) the father of the Benjamin Skidmore (born about 1785 in New Jersey) who lived at Atlantic Highlands in Monmouth County, New Jersey.

Child: (possible)

149. i. Benjamin, born 1785.

[BNM 117](#). JAMES⁶ SKIDMORE of Lakewood, Ocean County, New Jersey, is said to have been born about 1760 at Crosswicks (near Trenton) in Burlington County, apparently the son of Burberry (no. 101) Scidmore. He lived at Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey. The community at Crosswicks was founded by Quakers (who met at the Chesterfield Monthly Meeting) but the Skidmores were apparently not of this persuasion. Mr. Skidmore was a saw and gristmill owner on the lake at Lakewood as was his son and namesake after him.

He married (after 20 November 1775) Ruth, the daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Ellison) Worth of Dover, Monmouth County. On 16 June 1814 James and his wife Ruth conveyed their moiety (half) in the Three Partner's Mill, a sawmill in Shrewsbury Township, to Jesse Richards of Burlington County. The following day John Bray and his wife Rachel conveyed the other moiety to Henry Wagener and his wife Lydia, who sold it immediately to Jesse Richards who now owned the whole of it. They were living on 9 November 1819 when they signed still another deed, but James was dead by 27 January 1823 when his estate was probated. His lands were divided among his heirs by commissioners appointed by the court but unfortunately this document does not seem to have ever been recorded in Monmouth County.

Children:

150. i. James, born 25 December 1785.
151. ii. Robert, born 1787.
- iii. Thomas, born 1789. A miller at Howell, he seems to have been overlooked in the 1850 census. He died presumably unmarried on 18 April 1853 at Bergen (now Lakewood), Ocean County, New Jersey.
- iv. Jemima, born 1791. She married Gilbert Chambers (his 2nd wife) and died 26 October 1866 age 75. They are buried in the Whitesville Cemetery.
152. v. JOHN, born about 1793.
- vi. Elizabeth, born 1796. She married Ezekiel E. Johnson of Howell on 7 March 1818. She was dead in 1866.
- vii. Mary, born 5 July 1798. She married James Estel (born 1792, died 1861) on 12 December 1815 at Bricksburg. Estel served in Captain John Perine's New Jersey Militia and lived at Howell, Monmouth County as a pensioner and a widower. She died 29 July 1881 aged 85 years, 24 days, and they are buried in the Estel Cemetery near Greenville, Ocean County, New Jersey. They had, with others, a son Skidmore Estel.
- viii. Samuel, born 1802. Robert, James, Thomas and Samuel Skidmore (as partners) purchased several tracts in Howell on 9 May 1823 from Sylvanus Bills. Samuel Skidmore sold his quarter interest on 8 April 1826 to William J. Johnson of Howell to a meadow situate near Skidmore's Mills, which had formerly belonged to James Skidmore, deceased, on the north side of Metedeconk Brook. Samuel Skidmore married Mary Walker in Clark County, Indiana, the bond noting: "July 7th 1836 I certify that I joined as husband and wife the written above named persons. Thomas W. Prather, J.P. [of Clark County]." On 15 March 1837 Samuel Skidmore, apparently already back in New Jersey, sold 11 acres "set off to me in the division of real estate of my father James Skidmore" to his cousin Robert Skidmore (died 1861). He disappears from Indiana and appears to have been living alone in Howell Township, Monmouth County, in 1840. Samuel was presumably dead by 1850 (or overlooked in the census of that year), and nothing more is known of him.
- ix. Sarah, born 1804. She married Luke Johnson (born 1802, died 1884) on 9 April 1825;

he was a brother of the wife of Reuben Skidmore who were married on the same day. They were both living in Western Brick Township in 1880 with a son. She is said to have died there in 1883.

153. x. Reuben, born 1808.

BNM 118. ROBERT⁶ SKIDMORE, was presumably the son of Burberry (no. 101) Skidmore. He was first taxed at Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey, in 1789. He married Sarah, a daughter of Robert Rogers, Sr. (died 1797) of Windsor Township, Middlesex County, New Jersey; she married Robert Holman of Freehold on 18 January 1807 as her 2nd husband and is then called "of Howell." Mr. Skidmore had died before 8 July 1805 according to a notice in the *True American* published in Trenton. His widow Sarah was appointed his administratrix on 6 February 1806. He was probably buried in the Mathews Family Cemetery, a small burial ground 50" x 50" near the crossing of Brook and Allenwood Roads in Lakewood where there is a tombstone inscribed "R. S. 1806." [Joseph Matthews and Adam Woolley were bondsmen for the widow in 1806, but their relationship if any to Robert Skidmore or his wife is unknown]. His widow had remarried by 14 June 1807 when she petitioned to sell his land and signed as "Mrs. Robert Holman."

Children:

- i. Hannah. She married Joseph Miller on 25 December 1805.
- ii. Artimacy, born 1786. She married James Wilbur of Dover on 14 July 1811 in Monmouth County. They were living in 1850 in Jackson Township, Ocean County.
- 154. iii. Samuel, born 1790.
- iv. Mary, born 24 May 1794. She married Gilbert Wilbur (1794-1864) on 11 June 1815. They migrated to Indiana and were living in 1824 at Jeffersonville in Clark County, where she died in the late 1850s according to descendants.
- 155. v. Robert, born about 1800.

CHAPTER SEVEN

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY [71] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 132. ENOCH⁷ SKIDMORE, was born in Broadkiln Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, about 1795, the son of Henry (no. 110) and Susannah (_____) Skidmore. He died there before 19 December 1823. He married Mary A. _____ who survived him.

Enoch Skidmore served in the War of 1812 in a company of artillery commanded by Captain Caleb P. Bennett of the Delaware militia from 1 September to 31 October 1813.

He was enumerated in the 1820 census of Broadkiln Hundred with his wife and himself (both aged 16 to 26), and a son under 10. He was dead by 19 December 1823 when the administration on his estate was given to his widow.

Children: (born in Sussex County)

- 177. i. Henry, born 1817.
- 178. ii. John Alvin, born 1820.

BNM 133. ABRAHAM⁷ SKIDMORE, was born about 1775 and was (perhaps) the eldest son of John Skidmore (no. 111). The name of his wife is unknown but she may have been the Catherine Skidmore (presumably a widow) who married Joel Gossett, Senior, on 5 April 1837 in the western part of Scott County, Virginia. Abraham Skidmore was living in Lee County, Virginia, aged 50 to 60 in the 1830 census. No probate has been found for him in Virginia or Tennessee.

He is first noticed in the tax list of 1799 for Surry County, North Carolina, when he was taxed on one poll (himself) and no land. In the 1800 census he is living alone, the head of a household, in the same county.

He moved to Virginia probably about the same time as his father, and thence to Claiborne County, Tennessee. On 8 February 1819 he is listed on the Claiborne (now Hancock) County tax list with one poll and 68 acres, but his taxes had not been paid for the previous year and he is noted as a delinquent.

In 1830 he was enumerated in Lee County, Virginia, at some distance from his aunt Susannah Skidmore and her son John. His household consisted of himself (aged 50 to 60), a wife aged 40 to 50, two sons under five, two sons five to ten, and a daughter aged ten to 15. These children cannot be identified with any certainty. We assume that the two children listed below, both born in Virginia but living in Hancock County, Tennessee, in 1850 belong to Abraham and are the pair of males under five in his household in 1830.

Children: (as known)

- i. A daughter, born 1815-20.
- ii. A son, born 1820-5.
- iii. A son, born 1820-5.

- 179. iv. Patrick, born 1825.
- 180. v. Joseph E., born 1827.

[BNM 134](#). CAPTAIN JOHN⁷ SKIDMORE, was born about 1778 in Yadkin County, North Carolina, the son of John (no. 111) Skidmore. He married Mary Ann (Polly), the daughter of William and Anna (Blake) Bell, in Knox County, Tennessee, on 7 November 1808. John Skidmore died in Washington Township, Owen County, Indiana, just before the census of 1840 survived by his wife Ann and nine children.

John Skidmore, Jr. moved with his father to Kentucky by 1802. On 7 June 1805 the administrators of his uncle Thomas Skidmore in Madison County, Kentucky, brought suit against Robert Russell. The case was continued for several months until 5 June 1806 when the Madison County order books show that "this day came the parties aforesaid by their attorneys [and] leave is granted to the defendant to take the deposition of John Skidmore, Junr." and the case was continued to the next court. He is next noticed in Clay County, Kentucky, in 1807 where he was taxed on one horse (curiously not on a male poll). Also there in the same year was his cousin Joseph Skidmore (no. 30) of Lee County, Virginia. The young John Skidmore is gone in 1808, but Joseph Skidmore continues on until 1811. The paths of the two cousins would cross again later when this John Skidmore joined Joseph in Owen County, Indiana, in the early 1830s.

John Skidmore had rejoined his father John Skidmore, Senior, in Lee County, Virginia, by 1808 and was taxed there as a tithable in 1810 but had no property in the county. It must be remembered that still another John Skidmore (no. 17, son of Elijah Skidmore of Yadkin County, North Carolina) was living nearby across the mountains in what is now Harlan County, Kentucky. This John Skidmore, a slave trader, went his own way after 1810 and had no further contact with his cousins in Virginia or Tennessee.

Both of the John Skidmores, father and son, moved almost immediately from Lee County to Tennessee. The elder John settled in Hancock County in 1811 where he died in 1818. John, Jr., was in Roane County, Tennessee, as early as 4 March 1812 when he was the plaintiff in a suit. He is also mentioned in the same period (1813-1815) in Rhea County, Tennessee, where he was appointed a Captain in the local 30th Regiment of Tennessee Militia on 11 December 1815. On 9 February 1813 John Skidmore had a deed for 25 acres north of the Piney River in Cumberland County, Tennessee. The deed was delivered to John Skidmore by the sheriff of Rhea County. Rhea and Roane share a common dividing line, and we assume that John Skidmore lived close to it.

He is last noticed in Roane County on 16 September 1820 (perhaps after he left) when he was ordered to pay the costs of another suit. His associate in both Rhea and Roane counties in this period was a certain Richard G. Waterhouse who had removed by 1823 to Campbell County, Tennessee. [Richard G. Waterhouse is presumably identical with the Richard W. Waterhouse met earlier in Madison County, Alabama, as a partner of his father.] Elijah and William Skidmore, two of his cousins, also settled in Roane County by 1827 after this John Skidmore had left.

John Skidmore removed to Claiborne County, Tennessee (where his father had died before 10 August 1818) by 11 February 1819 where he appears as a witness to a deed. He remained in that part of Claiborne County which is now Hancock for several years. On 11 November 1823 he was appointed a road overseer, and on 30 October 1830 he sold to John Jones 100 acres for \$300.00 on a branch of the Big Mulberry Creek "including the plantation where the said Skidmore lives." The deed was witnessed by D. Jones, Isaiah Jones and Levi Jones. He was in Claiborne County at the time of the 1830 census as the head of a large household including one male five to ten; one male

ten to 15; two males 15 to 20; one male 50 to 60 (presumably John); and another male, unidentified, aged 70 to 80. The females included two aged five to ten, one ten to 15, two 15 to 20, one 20 to 30, one 40 to 50, and one, unidentified, 70 to 80.

John Skidmore is last noticed in Claiborne County on 30 June 1831 when he had Tennessee Land Grant No. 16609 for eight acres in Claiborne County. He presumably left soon after for Owen County, Indiana, where his cousin Joseph Skidmore (no. 32) had settled several years earlier.

Ann Skidmore, his widow, was head of a household in 1840 consisting of herself (aged 60 to 70) and two sons and four daughters. Michael Skidmore had recently married and was living on an adjoining farm. Ezekiel Bull was not appointed administrator of John Skidmore's estate until 9 September 1841. William Hadden and Joseph T. Clark were Bull's securities and gave bond for \$500.00. The court was told that John Skidmore's personal estate was insufficient to pay his debts, and Bull petitioned for permission to sell the real estate belonging to the deceased. The petition shows that his daughter Mary Skidmore and her husband Dennis Tugate were not residents of Indiana. His daughters, Hannah Buckner and Katherine Skidmore, and his sons, John Skidmore and Abraham Skidmore, were living in either Orange or Sullivan Counties, Indiana. The other children were still living at home in Washington Township, Owen County.

Children: (born in Tennessee except for the eldest son)

181. i. Abraham, born about 1809 in Virginia.
- ii. Elizabeth, born about 1810. She married Allen Tugate on 10 December 1835 in Owen County. They were living in 1850 in Northwest Township, Orange County, Indiana, and in Sciota Township, McDonough County, Illinois, in 1860 with their nine children.
- iii. Mary. She married Dennis Tugate on 3 July 1831 and removed from Indiana.
- iv. Hannah. She married Robert Wilson Buckner on 25 February 1836.
182. v. Michael, born about 1816.
- vi. Katherine, born 1824. She was unmarried in 1844, but married Joseph Huey (1820____) on 18 December 1845 in Owen County. They joined the gold rush and were living in 1850 near Weaverville in El Dorado County, California. [A son, *El Dorado Huey*, was born there in 1851.] They returned home and were living in 1860 at Kaskaski, Randolph County, Illinois where he acquired land in Township 6 South, Range 8 West.
- vii. Phebe. She married John Whitson on 14 February 1841 in Owen County, Indiana.
- viii. Margaret, born about 1822. She married John McGuire on 20 February 1842 in Owen County. They were living there in Washington Township in 1850.
183. ix. John W., born 15 January 1824.

BNM 135. THOMAS⁷ SKIDMORE, was born about 1780 in North Carolina, presumably the son of John (no. 111) Skidmore. He appears to have married twice, firstly to Mary, a daughter of Claiborne and Mary (_____) Matthews (who was living in 1870 aged 95 at Mt. Holly, Gaston County, North Carolina), and secondly to Elizabeth (a native of Virginia who died in September 1849 aged 61 in DeKalb County, Missouri). Thomas Skidmore was living in 1850 aged 70 in DeKalb County, Missouri, where he probably died soon after.

Thomas Skidmore is first noticed on 9 June 1803 in Chatham County, North Carolina, where he entered 7¼ acres on the waters of New Hope; the grant was made to him on 18 December 1804. His first wife Mary was a native of Chatham County, a daughter of Claiborne Mathis (or Matthews)

of that place. There is no marriage bond on record for them in that county, but Mary Skidmore had been remembered in her father's will dated 6 October 1797.

They were members of the Flint Hill Baptist Church in York County, South Carolina (just across the state line from Chathan County). On Saturday, 8 May 1808 the church received a letter of recommendation from the Mountain Church in Chatham County for Thomas Skidmore and his wife Mary who "were taken into full fellowship." On 7 July 1810 the church minutes show that Thomas Skidmore "applied for a dismission for himself & his wife to Join the Hebron church as most convenient, his request granted."

In the same year, 1810, Thomas and Mary were enumerated at Mt. Holly, Lincoln (in that part now Gaston) County, North Carolina, with their family although Thomas appears to have already gone out to Lee County, Virginia, with his father and brothers. It seems that he is the Thomas Skidmore who later appears also on the tax list of 1810 in Lee County, Virginia, with a tithable (himself) and one horse.

On 9 June 1814 he was living in Campbell County, Tennessee, where he was called to serve as a juror at the next session of the county court. He appears with regularity in the Campbell County records for the next 18 years, and acquired 125 acres of land on Cunningham's Mill Creek on 8 February 1823. His son Samuel was added to the tax lists by 1825. Thomas Skidmore is last found in Campbell County on 18 November 1832 when he was a sworn chain carrier at a survey done on that day.

Thomas Skidmore went out to Missouri by 4 April 1831 when he applied for a land grant at the Federal Land Office at Lexington for 87.70 acres. He seems to have then gone back to Tennessee to settle his affairs there and had returned to Missouri with his family by 3 March 1833 when he acquired an additional 43.85 acres adjoining his first grant. Both of these tracts were in Fishing River Township in Ray County, Missouri. A local history says that he settled in Caldwell County in 1835, and he and his wife Elizabeth sold both tracts (totaling 131.15 acres according to the deed) for \$600.00 on 20 June 1836 to William Taylor. They were probably by that time already living in Mirabelle Township, Caldwell County, Missouri, where they were enumerated in the 1840 census. In 1850 Thomas was living, a recent widower, in Camden Township, DeKalb County, Missouri, where he presumably died.

It seems next to certain that the Mt. Holly Thomas Skidmore is identical with the man of his name living in 1850 in Missouri, although descendants of his first marriage (living in Franklin County, Tennessee) have said that Thomas Skidmore settled about 1813 in Warren County, Tennessee, with a part of his older children, cut his leg while making a "hame" [a horse collar attachment] and bled to death there. No support for this hearsay story has been found in the public records of Warren County (where there is no record of any kind of Thomas Skidmore), or elsewhere. Such evidence as we have at present suggests that his wife Mary did not leave North Carolina and that Thomas Skidmore abandoned her, and took a new wife either in Tennessee or in Virginia.

The court house in DeKalb County, Missouri, burned on Christmas Day 1878 and unfortunately we do not have any probate for Thomas Skidmore nor have we found a list of his heirs there or elsewhere.

Children: (by first wife Mary, all born in North Carolina)

184. i. Samuel, born about 1800.
- ii. Ann, born about 1802. She married George Huson in 1818 at Mt. Holly, North Carolina.

- iii. Cynthia, born about 1804. She married Henry Chrisman on 12 July 1830 at Mt. Holly, North Carolina.
- 185. iv. Turner, born about 1806.
- 186. v. William, born about 1808.
- 187. vi. Mary (perhaps), born about 1815.
- 188. vii. Clayton Daniel (perhaps), born about 1817.
- 189. viii. John Skidmore (perhaps), born about 1820.

(by second wife Elizabeth, all born in Tennessee except the youngest)

- ix. Rebecca, born 11 July 1811. She married Robert Glenn Murray on 1 March 1829 in Campbell County, Tennessee, and moved in the following year to Polk Township, Ray County, Missouri. He had ten children by Rebecca Skidmore and moved in 1845 to Caldwell County where she died on 17 August 1851. [Living with Murray in 1850 and 1860 was a Catherine Skidmore, born about 1790 in North Carolina, who is not identified.] He was elected Sheriff of Caldwell County for three terms and was also a member of the County Court. He returned in 1879 to Vibbard, Ray County, where he ran a hotel. [He married secondly Eliza Ann Pollard on 9 May 1852 by whom he had six additional children.]
- x. Catherine, born about 1812. She married John Fletcher on 6 June 1831 in Ray County, Missouri. They were living in 1850 in Camden Township, DeKalb County, Missouri.
- xi. Jane, born about 1815. She married Thomas Fletcher on 4 August 1836 in Ray County, Missouri. They were living in DeKalb County, Missouri, in 1850.
- 190. xii. John, born about 1817.
- xiii. Andrew H., born about 1821. He lived at Maysville, DeKalb County, Missouri, where he was a Freemason (Maysville Lodge, No. 52). He was listed in 1845 in the First Assessor's Book of DeKalb County, Missouri, as owning several lots in Marysville where the First Baptist Church now stands. He served as Sheriff of DeKalb County and as County Clerk from 1846 to 1850. Andrew H. Skidmore died unmarried before 28 November 1853 when the administration on his estate was given to his brother James. xiv. Emily, born about 1823. She married Creed Chapman on 10 July 1842 in Ray County, Missouri.
- 191. xv. James *Madison*, born about 1825.
- xvi. Martha M. was born 13 January 1830. She married Alva Chauncey Calkins (1825-1887). Calkins had served in Company A of the Mormon Battalion in the Mexican War enlisting at Council Bluffs, Iowa, on 16 July 1846 and discharged 16 July 1847 in the Utah Valley of Upper California. They were living in 1880 at Hamburg, Fremont County, Iowa. He had a warrant of 160 acres of land for his military service. She died 5 February 1905 and they are buried (together with several of their children) in the Mt. Olive Cemetery, three miles east of Hamburg in Fremont County, Iowa.
- xvii. Nancy, born about 1834 in Missouri.

[BNM 136](#). ELIJAH⁷ SKIDMORE was born probably in North Carolina, about 1790, the son of John (no. 111) Skidmore. He married firstly (at the age of 40) Mrs. Elizabeth Vaught, a widow, on 3 November 1830 in Morgan County, Alabama, who was probably the mother of all his children. In 1850 he had a wife Nancy who he presumably had married after 1840 in Franklin County, Alabama where the records are completely lost before 1890. Elijah and Nancy were living in Franklin County in 1850, both aged 60.

Elijah Skidmore is enumerated in Morgan County in 1840, aged 40 to 50, with a female aged 20 to 30. He had joined his brother Joseph Cullen Skidmore by 1850 in Franklin County, Alabama, and had taken his family to Lamar County, Texas, before July 1854. He is enumerated in that month in a special census of *scholastics* taken in Texas; Elijah Skidmore headed a household that included three students in Lamar County.

Elijah Skidmore and his wife were dead by 1860 when Jesse B. Skidmore, a farmer, was the head of a household in Lamar County that seems to have included all of Elijah's children. He had acquired real property worth \$2430 by this date and had \$350 in personal property. Also living in this household were Newton Vaught (born 1823 and presumably a half-brother of Jesse B. Skidmore) and William Houston (aged six) whose relationship to the Skidmores is unknown.

Children:

- i. Jesse B., born 1831. He was a farmer in Lamar County in 1860. For his Confederate service record, see his brother Thomas H. Skidmore, *Jr.*, elsewhere. He was last paid on 30 June 1862 while serving with his brother in Company H, Ninth Regiment of Texas Cavalry. [He apparently served with the company at the battle of Corinth on 3-4 October 1862 according to his file at Austin, and it is not clear when he was discharged.] He is not found in the 1870 census and presumably died unmarried.
192. ii. John R., born 1833.
193. iii. Thomas H., Jr. born 22 April 1836.
- iv. Nancy Ann, born 1836. She married L. R. Hendricks on 2 January 1861 in Lamar County.
194. v. James R., born 1837.
- vi. Catherine, born 1840.
- vii. Martha A., born 1846.
- viii. Mary E., born 1848. She married W. F. Lynn on 23 August 1868 in Lamar County.

[BNM 137](#). JOSEPH CULLEN⁷ SKIDMORE was born in North Carolina in 1796, the son of John (no. 111) Skidmore. He married Sarah (Sallie) Gullett by 1830; she was born in 1806 in Tennessee (a sister of Reese Gullett) and died in 1878 about three months after her husband. They are buried in the Short Cemetery at Cedar Creek Crossing. This cemetery is near Route 24 east of Belgreen; no stones survive for Joseph Skidmore or his wife.

He went to Franklin County, Alabama, and was enumerated there in the 1830 census as the head of a family. He was living in 1870 in Franklin County when he got his mail at Nelsonville.

The complete loss of the records of Franklin County in 1890 has meant that we have had to rely on census records and a few other sources to patch together an account of his family. He died in April 1878 in Franklin County and before 30 December 1878 when his children (excepting Martha A.) joined together to sell a part of his land to their brother-in-law Partain Dill.

A William Powers, probably not related, who was born in Tennessee in 1825, was living in his household in 1850. Federal land records show that Joseph Skidmore acquired 78.80 acres on 19 February 1856 in Section 4 of Township 7 South Range 12 West, just southwest of Russellville (certificate no. 26794). His son James lived there after his death.

Children: (born Belgreen, Franklin County)

- i. Eliza F. (twin), born 1835. She married Andrew J. Leatherwood and was living in Franklin County in 1878.
- ii. Mahulda J. (twin), born 1835. She married Marion M. Walden and was living in 1878.
- iii. Altamira, born 1838. She married James R. Malone and was living in 1878.
- iv. Mary Burns, born 1840. She married firstly John Hendricks, and secondly Turner Richardson. She was living in 1878.
- v. Martha A., born 1841. She married (after 1870) Henry Hovater.
- 195. vi. James *William*, born January 1845.
- vii. Sarah Josephine, born 1 January 1848. She married Partain Dill (born 1842, died 22 January 1922), a Confederate soldier, in 1868. She was living in Russellville in 1922.

BNM 138. HENRY⁷ SKIDMORE, was born 16 October 1779 in Surrey County, North Carolina, the son of Thomas (no. 112) and Charity (Chapman) Skidmore. He married firstly Nancy Cain (born 22 December 1785) on 28 March 1805 in Madison County, Kentucky, and secondly Rhoda (born 1806), a daughter of Thomas (1774-1807) and Rhoda (Craig) Crawford from South Carolina on 24 November 1824 in Morgan County, Alabama. He was living alone in 1860 in Morgan County; no probate or tombstone has been found for him there or elsewhere.

Henry Skidmore was living in Madison County, Kentucky, as late as 1816 when he was the plaintiff in a suit over the boundaries of his land against Alexander McWilliams; McWilliams was a tenant of Elkhanah Bush (an heir of William Bush) and Henry Skidmore also entered into a suit against the Bush heirs a little later in 1816.

He moved in the same year (or soon after) to Morgan County, Alabama. He is not found in the 1820 census of Kentucky or Tennessee. [The Henry Skidmore in Bedford County, Tennessee, in 1820 was his cousin of the same name, no. 33.] Most of Alabama was opened to white settlement and slavery after the defeat of the Creeks by Andrew Jackson on 27 March 1814. The territory of Alabama was organized in 1817, and migration was so rapid that it qualified for statehood two years later. Morgan County was established in 1819 with the name Cotaco, but it was changed to Morgan in 1821 to honor the Revolutionary general in 1821. Henry and his younger brother were there before the first census was taken of the new state in 1820.

Henry Skidmore prospered in Alabama. He is last noticed in 1860 at Somerville in Morgan County with \$5000 in land and \$2500 in personal property. Sarah A. Winset, age 20, who may have been a domestic servant was living in his household.

Children:

- i. Celia, born 27 September 1805. No further record.
- ii. Charity, born 10 February 1807. She married William S. Parker on 25 June 1827 in Morgan County, Alabama.
- 196. iii. Thomas G., born 27 February 1809.
- iv. Henry W., born 30 June 1811. No further record.
- v. Nancy, born 9 June 1813. She married James Madison Pool (1817-1888) in Lauderdale County, Alabama, on 24 September 1836. She died 30 December 1880 and is buried in the Murphy Chapel Cemetery in Lauderdale County.
- 197. vi. George A. J., born 4 February 1815.
- vii. Gideon H., born 4 February 1817. He served in Company G, Mounted Regiment of Arkansas Volunteers, in the Mexican War. He was enrolled by Captain W. Hoffman

as a private, age 28, on 21 June 1846 at Washington, Arkansas. There is no record that he was ever mustered out and as he is not found in the 1850 census he may have died in the service.

198. viii. Elijah D., born 26 February 1819.

199. ix. John Marshall, born 26 February 1821.

BNM 139. JOHN⁷ SKIDMORE, was born about 1783, the son of Thomas (no. 112) and Charity (Chapman) Skidmore. The name of his wife is unknown. He is last found in the 1840 census of Morgan County, Alabama.

John Skidmore had moved by 1820 (probably by way of Alabama) to Bedford County, Tennessee, and he is presumably the man of his name enumerated there in the census of that year. The female over 45 in his household may have been his mother Charity, and the three males 16 to 18 and the male 10 to 16 living with him in 1820 may have been his younger brothers. He is mentioned in Cotaco (now Morgan) County, Alabama, in 1818, but may not have brought his family there from Tennessee until a bit later.

By 1830 he was in Morgan County, Alabama, and head of a family that included (in addition to his wife) seven daughters. There was also a male under five and another aged 15 to 20.

John Skidmore was still living in 1840 as the head of a large family of eight females. No probate has been found for John Skidmore. We have assigned seven unidentified female brides in Morgan County, Alabama, to him as well as a Thomas Skidmore who migrated to Texas from Alabama. The list below of his supposed children is to be received with considerable caution.

Children: (possible)

- i. Louisa Ann, married Anderson Pride on 18 February 1830 in Morgan County, Alabama. They were enumerated there in the 1830 census both aged 20 to 30.
- ii. Mariah J., born 1812 in Tennessee. She married Sherod Allen on 15 September 1831 and they were living in Somerville District, Morgan County, Alabama in 1850.
- 200. iii. Thomas, born 1810.
- iv. Elizabeth, married James Pickney Milwee on 9 April 1833 in Morgan County, Alabama. They were living in 1840 in Washington Township, Sevier County, Arkansas. She had died before 18 February 1848 when he married Florida Greenwood in Clear Creek Township, Sevier County, Arkansas, as his second wife.
- v. Mary A., married Milton H. Brooks, on 8 April 1835 in Morgan County, Alabama.
- vi. Salina G., married John Croft on 24 December 1840 in Morgan County, Alabama.
- vii. Tennessee, married Henry Davidson on 18 June 1843 in Morgan County, Alabama.
- viii. Sarah A., married Charles M. Cobb on 1 December 1847.

BNM 140. THOMAS⁷ SKIDMORE, was born on 3 March 1789 in Lee County, Virginia, the son of Thomas (no. 112) and Charity (Chapman) Skidmore. He died 8 December 1859 in Lamar County, Texas, of a liver disorder according to the 1860 Mortality Schedule. He married Mary (born 24 June 1790 in Burke County, North Carolina), a daughter of John and Lavina (Williams) Reed on 11 February 1807 in Madison County, Kentucky. His wife died 24 October 1865 at Sylvan, Lamar County, Texas. They are buried on a half acre set aside as a family cemetery 1½ miles south of Sylvan, Texas.

Thomas Skidmore was in Hopkins County, Kentucky, in 1812 but had moved by 1817 to St. Clair County, Illinois, where he voted in an election at Belleville on 17 September 1818. His brother Abraham went to Lamar County, Texas, in 1836, and Thomas followed with the rest of his family, arriving on 25 October 1839. He had a land grant for 640 acres nine miles southeast of Paris, Texas. He was in Tennessee (presumably Bedford County) in 1822 but moved in 1825 to Morgan (then called Cotaco) County, Alabama, where he stayed until 1839. Thomas and his brother Abraham Skidmore (no. 28) were surveyors at an early day of a part of the road between Crabb's Landing and Centerville in Morgan County.

The family homestead went after the death of Thomas and his wife to his son Mathew L. Skidmore who is also buried there.

Children:

- 200a. i. Thomas, born 1 December 1808.
- ii. Cynthia, born 2 January 1810. She married Jackson Isaac Bratton on 24 July 1840 in Lamar County.
- 201. iii. William Edward, born 8 November 1812.
- 202. iv. Schuyler B., born 19 September 1814.
- 203. v. John, born 14 December 1817.
- 204. vi. David Anderson, born 11 April 1820.
- vii. Eliza Ann, born 25 October 1822 (in Tennessee according to her tombstone). She married James Graham (1815-1884) on 20 September 1842. She died on 5 December 1886 at Paris, Texas, and is buried there.
- viii. Mary Jane, born 25 October 1824. She married Alexander Newton Graham (a brother of James Graham who married her sister) on 26 August 1844. She died 22 October 1865.
- ix. Stephen H., born 8 June 1825. He died 14 February 1842.
- x. Joseph B., born 8 July 1827. He was a private in Company D, First Louisiana Cavalry, enlisting on 15 September 1862 at Kingston, Roane County, Tennessee. He was present on the rolls until 30 June 1863 when he was promoted to Second Lieutenant and transferred Captain Warren's company of Barton's Battalion (reorganized as Company H, 11th Regiment of Alabama Cavalry.) He was a clerk in a store after the war at Tuscumbia, Colbert County, Alabama, according to the 1870 census. He recorded earmarks for his livestock on 17 May 1873. He was living at Littleville in Colbert County on 13 June 1895 when he applied for a Confederate pension from the state of Alabama. No other papers are found in his file at Montgomery and he probably died soon after.
- 205. xi. Murdock M., born 5 September 1829.
- 206. xii. Gaius Kibby, born 5 April 1832.
- 207. xiii. Mathew L., born 3 March 1834.

BNM 141. ABRAHAM⁷ SKIDMORE was born on 3 May 1797 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Thomas (no. 112) and Charity (Chapman) Skidmore. He was twice married, firstly to Celia Thompson (born 27 June 1804 in Chester District, South Carolina; she died 18 October 1847) on 27 August 1820, and secondly to her sister Emeline (Emily) (born 1818 in Bedford County, Tennessee) on 10 February 1850. They were daughters of James Thompson. He died on 15 June 1861 in Lamar County, Texas, and is buried with his wives on his farm in Biardstown. Emily Skidmore was living with her daughters Alice and Martha in Lamar County in 1870.

Abraham served in the West Tennessee Militia in the War of 1812. He enlisted 13 November 1814 in the company of Captain Andrew Patterson under the command of Colonel Metcalf. Patterson's muster roll shows that they marched from their place of residence at Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee, to war and that they were not discharged until 13 May 1815.

He had moved by 1818 to Morgan (then called Cotaco) County, Alabama, with his brothers. Abraham Skidmore was named a constable in 1823, and was appointed sheriff of Morgan County in 1825. He was appointed administrator in Morgan County of his deceased father-in-law on 20 April 1827 and was enumerated in the 1830 census of Morgan County.

Abraham Skidmore arrived in Lamar County, Texas, in March 1836. He settled 12 miles south of Paris on "Skidmore's Prairie" where he had a land grant for 1280 acres (two full sections) mostly in Lamar County but partly in Delta County, Texas. His family followed him to Texas, arriving in Lamar County on 1 May 1838. His removal to Texas seems to have been well advised and he prospered there; in the census of 1850 of Lamar County he is shown holding real property worth \$15,138.00.

In July 1854, A. Skidmore was the head of a household in Lamar County that included two *scholastics*; this census of students was taken by his older son T. H. Skidmore who was then Assessor and Collector for the county.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. James Thompson, born 10 July 1821 and died 21 November 1825.
208. ii. Thomas Henry, born 19 March 1823.
209. iii. Edward Thompson, born 5 April 1825.
210. iv. Lemuel Dickson, born 30 January 1827.
- v. William Hooley, born 4 May 1829. He was living at home in 1860. He is probably the William M. Skidmore who enlisted as a private in Captain Milton Webb's company of Lamar County Volunteers on 8 April 1861 at Paris, Texas, for 12 months, and was mustered in on 10 April 1861. This organization was to be attached to Ford's Regiment of Texas Mounted Volunteers. He was then aged 30. The company was stationed at Hubbard's Creek on 18 May and 15 June 1861. According to War Department records he served later in Company K, First (McCulloch's) Texas Cavalry, also in Company D, Eighth (Taylor's) Battalion of Texas Cavalry as a Corporal, and lastly in Company I, First (Yager's) Texas Cavalry also as a Corporal. He was apparently dead in 1870.
211. vi. John Alexander, born 7 June 1831.
- vii. Frances Jane, born 31 March 1833 and died 31 July 1833.
- viii. Joseph Franklin, born 13 July 1834 and died 19 September 1836.
- ix. Nancy America, born 10 May 1841. She married firstly Shadrack R. Hendricks on 2 January 1861; he was killed later in the same year in the service of the Confederate Army. She married secondly Robert O. Smith on 24 November 1865. She died 28 November 1910.
- x. Mary Eliza, born 7 August 1846. She married Thomas Winsett.

(by second wife)

- xi. Lucy Amanda, born February 1850. She married James Thomas Anderson (1847-1918) on 2 February 1868. She died 1 November 1889 in Lamar County.
212. xii. James Francis, born 25 June 1851.

- xiii. Alice, born 1855. She married John King on 15 January 1882.
- xiv. Martha A., born 1857. She married William A. Clements on 24 December 1877 in Lamar County.

[BNM 142](#). CAPTAIN WILLIAM⁷ SKIDMORE was born about 1799 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Thomas (no. 112) and Charity (Chapman) Skidmore. He married Jane C. Stewart (or Stuart), a daughter of David and Ann (Allison) Stewart on 18 November 1824 in Morgan County, Alabama, and had died there before 5 February 1849. His wife Jane was born 5 April 1803 in Roane County, Tennessee, and died aged 71 on 21 September 1874. She is buried at Somerville in Morgan County near her parents.

William Skidmore spent his youth in Bedford County, Tennessee. He was in Morgan (then Cotaco) County, Alabama, in 1818. He was a juror in 1820 in Morgan County, and commissioned a Captain of Rifleman in the county militia (Second Division, Third Brigade, Sixth Regiment) on 25 August 1821. On 29 July 1822 a poor boy (John S. Chappell) was bound to him, and he became a Justice of the Peace in 1823 (and thereafter) in the new Morgan County.

He and his wife settled on a farm on Cotaco Creek, southeast of Applegrove in the eastern part of Morgan County. A large limestone cave is on this tract, out of which flows a stream of fresh water. Known locally as the "Skidmore Cave Spring" it was used in 1995 to film a Hollywood production of "Tom Sawyer" (with Jonathan Taylor Thomas in the title role) on location. The meadow in front of the cave was used for the picnic scene, and the entrance to the cave shows Tom and Becky as they entered the cave. (See *The Arab Tribune*, the local newspaper, for 31 May 1995.)

With time and industry the property was developed into a large plantation with crops of corn and cotton that supported the family as well as over 100 slaves. He was enumerated there in the 1830 census, and was one of the two marshals who took the 1840 census of Morgan County. He made an even more profitable living running a cotton gin at Somerville, and had a large plantation in Brown's Valley near Hartselle.

William Skidmore was an unsuccessful candidate for the Alabama state legislature from Morgan County on 26 June 1834, and served on the Democratic Committee for the county on 5 July 1840.

He left a brief will dated 15 August 1848 appointing his wife Jane C. Skidmore and John Ryan to manage his business and to keep his property for the benefit of his family. His death (before 5 February 1849 when his will was proved) is said to have been the result of a kick from a mule. He was probably buried in a now unmarked cemetery on his home place (or perhaps at what became Skidmore's Chapel?), but the grave is now lost.

His widow took over management of the estate. Times were particularly hard during the Civil War when most of her slaves fled and all of her five sons were away with the Confederate Army. On one occasion her home was in the path of the army of General Logan which was encamped on her land. A little woman, she was said by Mary (Emerson) Skidmore to have put on her bonnet and went straight to headquarters to get protection from the ransacking soldiery who threatened her house. Her request was granted and her women folk were not harmed. In 1874 she filed a claim (which was not allowed) for \$1,011 for horses, cattle, hogs, sheep, corn and provisions which were taken by Federal troops during the war. She lived on until 21 September 1894 when she was buried in the old cemetery at Somerville next to her parents.

Children:

- i. Anne E., born 18 March 1827. She married James L. Lassitter.
 - ii. Adella H., born 28 March 1830. She married Washington W. Griffin (1812-1881) on 29 September 1850. The ceremony was performed by M. Putnam, a church elder in Morgan County, Alabama; they were living in 1875 in Marshall County, Alabama.
 - iii. William Thomas, born 28 February 1832. He was living in Marshall County, Mississippi, and called a manager in the 1860 census. He served as a Second Lieutenant in Company D, Fourth (Russell's) Alabama Cavalry in the Civil War. His younger brothers John P., Richard M., and Nathaniel G., all served as privates in the same company. William T. Skidmore was captured near Shelbyville and confined in the prison for Confederate officers on Johnson's Island in Lake Erie off the coast of Ottawa County, Ohio. He died there of small-pox on 27 November 1863 and is buried in the cemetery which is still nicely maintained by the Federal Government. Sam Morrow was appointed administrator of his estate in Morgan County, Alabama, on 30 August 1867.
213. iv. Robert Allison, born 31 May 1835.
- 213a. v. John Paul, born 1 March 1839.
214. vi. Richard Montgomery (twin), born 27 November 1842.
215. vii. Nathaniel Greene (twin), born 27 November 1842.
- viii. Margaret J., born 13 December 1845. She died unmarried on 12 February 1897 and is buried in the cemetery at Skidmore's Chapel.

BNM 143. HENRY⁷ SKIDMORE, probably the eldest son of Henry (no. 113) and Susannah (Blakemore) Skidmore, was born about 1770-5 according to census records. He had married by 25 December 1815 Elizabeth Stone who was previously the widow of _____ Martin. She was a Roman Catholic and born in Ireland. On 25 December 1815 the court in Floyd County, Kentucky, issued a subpoena to Betty Skidmore to appear and show cause why her children Nathaniel, Merith, and *Franky* Martin should not be bound out according to law. On 26 February 1816 Francis Martin (aged six years on the 6th instant) was bound to Alexander Young, a shoemaker.

Henry Skidmore apparently was added to the tithables in 1804 in Lee County owning only one horse. He is not found in the 1810 census of Kentucky and was presumably still living at home in Lee County, Virginia. He may be the extra tithable living with his father in the 1810 tax list of Lee County. On 19 August 1816 he was living in Floyd County, Kentucky, where he gave a power of attorney to Charles Carter to sell 80 acres of land in Lee County. He was married by this date but no wife joins him in this instrument. He continued to be taxed in Lee County on his land, and in 1824 his residence is noted on the tax list there as "Kentucky." In 1824 he owned 63 acres on the waters of the Powell River.

In 1820 Henry Scidmore was enumerated in the census of Greenup County, Kentucky. He was over 45 but his wife was younger. They had two sons and a daughter all under ten. Another male in the household aged 16 to 18 may have been a farm laborer; he does not seem to have been a son. Lawrence County, Kentucky, was formed in 1821 from Floyd and Greenup Counties, and in 1822 Henry Skidmore was taxed in School District No. 9 in the new county. He was assessed on one white male (himself; the extra male in the 1820 census has disappeared), two horses, and 196 acres of third class land. Presumably this included the "Skidmore Knob" which is mentioned on a survey dated 14 November 1842 done for William M. Fulkerson.

Henry Skidmore was sued on 30 April 1823 in Lawrence County, Kentucky, by Achilles Sneed for trespassing on his land in the county. Also named as a defendant in the same suit (with many

others) was James Skidmore. His assessment was the same in 1823, but he was gone from Lawrence County in 1824 and thereafter.

He is next found in the 1830 census of Breckinridge County, Kentucky, with three sons aged ten to 20, and a daughter under five. Henry was aged 50 to 60; his wife was 40 to 50. On 21 January 1833 Henry Skidmore "of Lee County" sold 35 acres on the south side of Powell's River to Charles Hamblin. [This was part of his 63 acres on the Powell River; he retained 28 acres of the tract and continued to be taxed on it.] While he is called "of Lee County" here, he must have been back to Virginia for a visit only, as he is taxed in Breckinridge County in 1835, 1837 and 1838 (in this last year with his son Andrew J. Skidmore adjacent). In 1838 Henry was taxed on one voter and one white male over 21 (both himself), two horses at \$100.00 and four cattle. He does not appear in 1839 and the tax lists are missing from 1840 to 1848. Presumably he was dead in 1840 for he is not enumerated in the census of that year in either Kentucky or Illinois. His wife (widow) Elizabeth died 12 September 1840 and was buried at Rhodelia, Meade County, Kentucky.

Henry left a small family, all Roman Catholics, surviving him. In addition to the four children listed below there seems to have been another daughter (who may have died young). All of his known children migrated to Randolph County, Illinois in 1838, and a number of his descendants are buried in the cemetery behind St. Patrick's Church at Ruma, Illinois. His posterity there remember that the family "lived in the vicinity of Owensboro, Kentucky" before coming to Illinois which is confirmed by the available records.

Children:

216. i. John Alexander, born about 1815.
217. ii. Andrew Jackson, born 1817.
218. iii. Henry Monroe, born 1819.
- iv. Sarah Jane, born 24 February 1829. She was baptized 16 July 1831 aged three at St. Theresa's Catholic Church at Rhodelia, Meade County, Kentucky, called "a daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Skidmore." Her godmother was Ann Jarboe who may have been a kinswoman. According to her newspaper obituary she moved to Illinois in 1838. She married firstly Richard Ellis on 12 September 1843 in Randolph County, Illinois; they lived at Carbondale, Jackson County, Illinois. She married secondly William L. Gray (1829-____), a grocer, in 1852 and they moved soon thereafter to Carbondale, Jackson County, Illinois, where they lived in 1870 and where she died on 24 October 1898.

[BNM 144](#). JOHN⁷ SKIDMORE was born in 1792 in Lee County, Virginia, a son of Henry (no. 113) and Susannah (Blakemore) Skidmore. He was married three times: firstly to Mary (born in 1802, died in 1828), the daughter of David Noe, who died on or soon after 17 June 1829 at the birth of her son Abraham. He married secondly Margaret Rupp who was born in 1802 and was living in 1850. He married thirdly Martha (Patsy), the daughter of Robert Stepp, on 11 April 1859. At the time of his third marriage he was age 70 and his wife 18 or 19. He had children by all three of his wives.

On 26 October 1810 Henry Skidmore of Lee County, Virginia, for the natural love and affection of his son John and \$100.00, deeded nine slaves to John Skidmore. Chief among them was the giant slave Swan who weighed 350 pounds and had saved the lives in 1790 of two Hamblen boys during an Indian raid into Lee County. Also included were Swan's wife Sarah, Negro boys named

Lorey, Alfred, George, and Negro girls Sarah, Belinda, Cynthia and Frankey, who appear to have been their seven children. Also included in the gift was a four-year old bay horse, ten head of cattle, 50 head of hogs, four feather beds, one large kettle, two ovens and a pot. On 8 September 1820, some 10 years later, John Skidmore emancipated Swan and his wife (aged about 57 and 40 years) in consideration of their past service "as far-fourth as the Laws of Virginia will allow." Swan took the surname Hamilton and settled on a small farm six miles south of Jonesville in Lee County, Virginia.

John Skidmore was enumerated in 1820 and 1830 in Lee County, Virginia. He was added to the tithables in Lee County in 1813, and first appears with land in 1823 when he was taxed on 150 acres "three miles southwest of the courthouse"; this would place him adjacent to the mountain range that separated his Virginia homestead from the southeast area of Harlan County, Kentucky, where he eventually settled. In 1832 the tax list of Lee County notes that he was living in Kentucky.

He moved about 1831 a few miles across the mountains to the Cranks Creek area of Harlan County where he remained the rest of his life. He had 50 acres there surveyed on 12 October 1831, and a further 10 acres on 10 May 1835. The Crank's Creek community bordered the Virginia state line. In the early years before Harlan County was formed most of the commercial transactions of the Kentuckians were conducted at Jonesville in Lee County, Virginia. Jonesville was considerably more accessible than an equivalent trading center in Kentucky. The convenience factor, especially for the residents of the Harlan County communities of Cranks Creek, Crummies, and Upper Martin's Fork, continued after the establishment of county seat at Mt. Pleasant (later Harlan).

John Skidmore was apparently a slave owner in Harlan County; in 1838 we note that "his man" Godfrey Skidmore was ordered to work on the roads there.

John Skidmore deeded property to his sons Henry and Leander on 12 June 1863. This may have been a final division of his property to his children. He was listed on the Harlan County Tax Lists in 1867 and 1868, without property. In 1869 he was not included on the tax list but his wife Patsy (presumably now his widow) was listed. She was enumerated as the head of a household in the 1870 census living at Wallins Creek in Harlan County with her children and Robert Stepp, her father, then aged 75. No estate settlement has been found for John Skidmore in Harlan County.

His third wife, Martha (Patsy) Stepp married secondly, on 23 March 1878 at Harlan County, William Saylor. In the 1880 census she is listed as age 40, and he was age 65. In their household in 1880 are children Elijah age 14, Nancy age 12, and Delia age 8 (which would indicate that she was born in 1872). Martha's children were listed in 1880 with the surname Saylor, however they were known as Skidmore throughout their lifetime. William Saylor apparently died before 1900. Martha (Patsy) was enumerated both in 1900 and 1910 in the household of her son Elijah Lafayette Skidmore, who removed to Rockcastle County, Kentucky, in the early 1900s. She died at his home in Rockcastle County on 5 December 1918 and is buried there in the Copper Creek Cemetery.

An exhaustive account of the descendants of this family will be found in the book *John Skidmore of Harlan County, Kentucky*, by William F. Skidmore and Holly Fee (1987).

John Skidmore had issue, 15 (perhaps 16) children. Those by his first wife, Mary Noe, were born in Lee County, Virginia. The remaining children were born in Harlan County, Kentucky.

Children: (by first wife, all born in Lee County)

- 219. i. Ira, born in 1816.
- 220. ii. Henry, born 16 October 1819.

- iii. Malena, born 21 November 1821. She married John Ledford, on 7 July 1841 in Harlan County, Kentucky. She died there in December 1900 and is buried in the Gladie Creek Cemetery.
- iv. Susannah, born in August 1822. She married James Farmer, on 15 December 1841 in Harlan County, Kentucky. She died in Leslie County, Kentucky, after 1900.
- 221. v. Leander, born in June 1826.
- 222. vi. Abraham, born 17 June 1829.

(by second wife, all born in Harlan County)

- vii. Margaret, born 17 March 1831. She married on 15 September 1852 Isaac Scott. Isaac Scott was not enumerated in the household in the 1870 census. The will of Margaret Skidmore Scott's brother, Andrew, written in 1861, states "... as far as Margaret Scott is concerned I want it to go in her hand so that her husband cannot waste it." Family oral history is that he was asked to leave home soon after and did so. Margaret died on 24 November 1919 and is buried in the Beech Grove Cemetery at Mary Alice, Harlan County, Kentucky.
- 223. viii. John, born in 1834.
- 224. ix. James Garrett, born in April 1836.
- x. Letitia, born in 1838. She probably died young; not enumerated in the 1850 census.
- 225. xi. Andrew Coldwell, born 27 August 1840.

(by third wife, all born in Harlan County)

- xii. Elizabeth Ann, born in 1860. She married about 1881-2 Columbus (Lumb) Hopkins.
- 226. xiii. William Brownlowe, born 12 December 1861.
- 227. xiv. Elijah Lafayette, born on 13 October 1865.
- xv. Nancy Jane, born 13 March 1867. She married firstly about 1886 Solomon A. Saylor, and secondly on 30 September 1937 at Rockcastle County, Kentucky, Ben Howard. She died 19 January 1951 in Rockcastle County, Kentucky, and is buried in the Saylor Cemetery there.
- xvi. Delia (perhaps), born January 1872, according to the 1880 census. She married about 1888 Sherman Blanton, but according to family recollection left him about 1916. She married secondly Carl Singleton, and thirdly John Helton on 2 October 1935 at Rockcastle County, Kentucky. (The license application for this third marriage shows that both parties were previously divorced, and that Delia's parents were John and Patsy Skidmore.) Delia died in November 1948 at Maysville, Mason County, Kentucky.

[BNM 145](#). HENRY⁷ SKIDMORE was born about 1790 in Yadkin County, North Carolina, the son of Abraham (no. 114) and Katherine (Burns) Skidmore. He married Raechel _____ who was born 27 December 1788 and died 6 July 1868 aged 79 years, 2 months, 2 days, and is buried in the Burns Cemetery in Bedford County, Tennessee. Henry Skidmore died about 1830 in Bedford County but no tombstone survives for him.

He is first noticed as an adult on 3 January 1810 when he witnessed a deed of his father's in Yadkin County.

Henry Skidmore served in the War of 1812 in North Carolina. He appears as a private on a muster roll of the Detached Militia of the Second Regiment organized in August 1814 in Surry County,

North Carolina. Sometime after his discharge he moved to Bedford County, Tennessee, settling near Bell Buckle where he was enumerated in the 1820 census. His aunt Charity Skidmore and several of her sons had settled in Bedford County, Tennessee, some years earlier. They departed soon after for Morgan County, Alabama, but Henry Skidmore had acquired land in Tennessee and elected to stay there.

He was back in Yadkin County on 13 September 1829 when he was present at a drawing for his share of his father's lands. He was dead before the 1830 census was taken and Rachael Skidmore was the head of her family in Bedford County.

Raechel and her children remained in Tennessee. In the 1850, 1860 and 1870 census a John Coop (born 1825) is enumerated in her household; it is likely that he was a kinsman in some unknown way. She was reasonably prosperous for her real property was valued at \$2400.00 and she had personal property in 1870 worth \$1600.00.

The three spinster daughters of Henry Skidmore are remembered in the will of their aunt Aley, who died unmarried about 1876 in Yadkin County, North Carolina. They are all buried in the Burns Cemetery in Bedford County, Tennessee.

Children: (all born in Tennessee)

- i. Elizabeth, born 15 September 1820. She never married and died 3 April 1891.
- ii. Isabella, born 5 April 1823. She never married and died 27 July 1885.
- iii. John, born 27 March 1826. A bachelor, he died 5 September 1855.
- iv. Aley, born March 1830. She never married and died in 1915.

[BNM 146](#). ELIJAH⁷ SKIDMORE, was born about 1792 in Yadkin County, North Carolina, the son of John (no. 115) Skidmore. He married was (by 1825) in Buncombe County, North Carolina, to Sarah Allison who is said by her descendants to have been an Irish Catholic. Elijah Skidmore was killed by Comanches in 1855 in Young County, Texas.

Elijah Skidmore either remained in (or returned to) North Carolina when the rest of his family moved to Kentucky and Tennessee. On 24 March 1824 he bought 200 acres close to the point where the Ivy River empties into the French Broad in Buncombe County, North Carolina.

Elijah Skidmore had moved by 1827 to Roane County, Tennessee, where he kept an inn. He acquired a set of rollers there for counterfeiting 25 and 50 cent notes on the Bank of Tennessee as well as a stock of sundry papers, type, a jug of oil, printing ink, and a small cruet of turpentine which he hid in the woods in the upper end of the county. Word of this reached the ears of county government and a party was raised on 30 August 1827 to pursue Elijah and his brother William Skidmore (then aged about 19). William eluded capture for a time by fleeing down the edge of a cornfield but was eventually taken. A pair of pantaloons was found with a considerable quantity of counterfeit notes stuffed in the pockets. Elijah Skidmore claimed ownership of them and both Skidmores were brought to town the next day. They were indicted on 12 September by the grand jury for counterfeiting and remanded to jail. Three days later they were sentenced to "receive each on their bare backs at the public whipping post between the hours of two and four o'clock in the afternoon of this day twenty lashes, and be imprisoned in the common jail in Roane County for the space of twelve months." They were transferred later to the Knox County jail for safekeeping. William Skidmore escaped from jail on 23 December 1827.

A number of attachments were filed by Elijah's creditors in Roane County on 1 September 1827 on word that he was about to remove from the county. His property (including a black horse) was seized and all of these suits were satisfied and the cases dismissed. Sally Skidmore, his wife, brought a suit on 30 April 1828 in Roane County against John Coulter; it was dismissed on 30 July 1828 when she failed to give security.

Neither William or Elijah (or their father) are found in the 1830 census of any state; Sally Skidmore had returned to Buncombe County, North Carolina, where she was enumerated in 1830 living alone. Elijah and Sally were together again soon after and had removed by 14 September 1834 to Washington County, Kentucky, when their daughter Catherine Skidmore was baptized at St. Rose's Priory about two miles west of Springfield. His older daughters were educated here at St. Catherine's, the girls' school attached to the priory. St. Rose's was a Dominican institution founded in 1806.

Elijah Skidmore had moved by 1839 to Jasper (then Newton) County, Missouri, where he acquired two tracts of 160 acres each (in Township 28 North Range 30 West) in the Spring River bottoms near Sarcoxie. In 1844 he was in Benton County, Arkansas, and in 1850 he and his son were enumerated in Grayson County, Texas. Elijah Skidmore made the earliest known settlement in 1851 in the Tonk Valley according to a marker on State Highway 67, five miles southeast of Graham, Young County, Texas

The *Texas State Gazette* for 6 October 1855 notes under a by-line of 13 September 1855 at Fort Belknap:

“Day before yesterday, at 8:00 a.m., Mr. Scidmore, a farmer near us, was killed while hunting cattle within a few hundred yards of his home. The Indians were two in number, supposed to belong to a band of Northern Comanches lately here on a visit. Also killed an ox and left a young child to die. Neighbors and Baylor, citizens and Indians went out looking. Captain Baylor is Indian Agent at Clear Fork Reserve with the Comanches. Capt. Ross is on lower reserve.”

“Old Skidmore” was killed there on 30 September 1855. Shapley P. Ross, a neighbor and the local Indian Agent, wrote that he and 66 of the agency's Indians had gone in pursuit of the murderers. Alas the Comanches fled to San Saba where they stole seven horses and escaped capture.

Children:

- i. Melanie, born 18 September 1825 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, married (his first wife) Chesley Scott Dobbs (1817-1872) on 14 March 1844 in Benton County, Arkansas. She was educated by the Dominican nuns at St. Rose's Priory near Springfield, Kentucky, and was a fine needlewoman, musician, and mathematician. They were living in 1850 in Milam County, Texas. She died on 25 January 1868 in Palo Pinto County, Texas.
- 227a. ii. Elijah, born about 1828.
- iii. Martha Ann, born by 1830.
- iv. Catherine, baptized 14 September 1834 at St. Rosa's. She probably died young.
- v. Mary Elizabeth, baptized 2 January 1836.

[BNM 147](#). JAMES⁷ SKIDMORE, a son of John Skidmore (no. 115) was born in North Carolina, in 1798. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married secondly Cynthean Flynn on 17 July 1822 in Lawrence County, Kentucky. His marital affairs seem to have been as complicated as his

father's, and Cynthia was living apart from her husband in 1830 at Portsmouth in Scioto County, Ohio. He presumably married a third time, but the name of this wife is also unknown. He was a widower in 1850. [He may be the James Skidmore, of whom nothing else is known, who married Elizabeth Gooding on 12 June 1851 in Bond County, Illinois; neither party to this marriage has been found in the 1860 census.]

He is first noticed in the 1820 census of Floyd County (that part now Lawrence), Kentucky, with a wife and a son and daughter both under the age of ten. He and his father were taxed in the new county of Lawrence in 1822 in District No. 9; James Skidmore was a tithable with one horse. He and several others (including his cousin Henry Skidmore, no. 30) were sued on 30 April 1823 in Lawrence County by Achilles Sneed who alleged that they had trespassed on his property. He was last taxed in Lawrence County in 1825, and then disappears.

In 1830 James Skidmore (with a wife aged 20-30) and three sons and two daughters were enumerated in Morgan County, Kentucky. [A part of this family might have been stepchildren.] All of the early records of Morgan County have been lost except for one order book. From this we learn at the December Court of 1830 that James Skidmore was appointed the surveyor of the road from Spaws Bottom to the mouth of the Elk Fork crossing the Licking River below Edmund Wells' mill.

In 1834 he was living in St. Louis County, Missouri, but in the same year acquired two tracts of 40 acres each in Mascoutah Township, St. Clair County, Illinois. These tracts were had by land grants from the state of Illinois, and he paid \$100 for the pair on 12 April 1834. His son William Skidmore also entered land at the same time in the same township. He apparently was back in Missouri in 1837 and 1838 (perhaps in Scott County), but in 1840 his family was enumerated in Jackson County, Illinois. In 1850 he was back across the Mississippi River once again, where he was enumerated with his younger children in Brazeau Township, Perry County, Missouri. His daughter Caroline was living in 1850 with her sister Mary Ann Legate in Reynolds County, Missouri.

Unless he is the man married in 1851 in Bond County, Illinois, the 1850 census is the last mention yet found of him in the records.

Children: (maternity uncertain)

228. i. William, born about 1816.
- ii. A daughter, born about 1817-20. She probably died young.
- iii. A son, born 1820-5. He appears to have been living at home in 1840.
- iv. A daughter, born 1820-5.
- v. A son, born 1825-30. He was living at home in 1840.
- vi. Mary Ann, born 7 August 1828 in Kentucky. She married Henry Leander Legate (1818-1868) on 7 July 1844 in Perry County, Missouri. They were living in 1860 in Jackson Township, Reynolds County, Missouri. She was living in 1900 with her daughter Nancy at Mena, Polk County, Arkansas. She died in 1907 and is buried in the meadowland Cemetery at Grafton, Jersey County, Illinois.
- vii. Emily, born 1830 in Kentucky. She married John Beshears (1825-____) on 27 May 1849 in Alexander County, Illinois. They were living in 1870 in Liberty Township, Stoddard County, Missouri.
- viii. Caroline, born 1837 in [Scott County?] Missouri. She married Thomas Hardesty. They

were living in 1860 at Modoc in Randolph County, Illinois. [She appears to have been living in 1850 with her sister Mary Ann Legate in Reynolds County, Missouri (where she is wrongly dittoed as a Legate)].

- ix. Evaline, born 21 December 1838 in Perry County, Missouri. She was living at home in 1850 and married Lewis Flippo (1823-1909) on 3 January 1856. She died on 20 September 1886 at Blue Springs, Gage County, Nebraska.
- x. Sarah, born 1842 in [Jackson County?] Illinois. She was living in 1850.

BNM 148. WILLIAM P.⁷ SKIDMORE was born on 12 May 1808 in what is now Harlan (then Knox) County, Kentucky, the son of John (no. 115) Skidmore by a presumed second (and younger) wife of his father. He married firstly Rebecca Johnson (who married as her second husband John Bailey Wofford on 18 December 1842 in San Augustine County, Texas; she died 5 July 1870), and secondly Teresa Catherine, a daughter of Basil Mulligan (or Mullican), on 21 November 1837 at St. Rose's Priory near Springfield, Washington County, Kentucky. William P. Skidmore died in Washington County, Kentucky, on 6 November 1855 and was buried at St. Rose's.

William Skidmore was indicted at the same time as his brother Elijah in Roane County, Tennessee, for passing counterfeit notes and suffered the same penalties for his felonies. He escaped from the Knox County jail on 23 December 1827; no mention is made of his brother Elijah in his final exploit in Tennessee. His first wife (whom he must have married about 1830) is said by a granddaughter to have been a daughter of a wealthy Quaker in Ohio. William Skidmore and a brother (Elijah, no doubt) are said to have driven mules from their home on the French Broad in North Carolina to New Orleans and on one of these trips William Skidmore sickened and died in the wilderness "far from his family." Rebecca Skidmore returned to her home in Ohio and six months later her daughter Martha Ann was born there.

In point of fact the young couple appears to have separated and we next hear of William and Elijah in Washington County, Kentucky, in 1834. He married a second wife here on 21 September 1837; she was the daughter of a Catholic family out of Maryland. Elijah seems to have converted to Catholicism at the time of his marriage in North Carolina and William had followed him into the Roman Church by the time of his marriage. Since both William and Rebecca remarried while they had living spouses, it may be questioned whether they were in fact legally married to one another. Their marriage bond or divorce, if any, has not been found.

Elijah Skidmore moved soon after to Missouri and finally to Texas, but William P. Skidmore remained in Kentucky. He died at his home near Springfield on 16 November 1855; his will leaves his entire estate (land, Negroes, household furniture and livestock) to his widow with the provision that at her death one half of his property was to go to his kinsmen (unnamed). After her death on 15 February 1884 Christopher B. Mudd, her nephew and sole legatee, sued W. L. Mulligan and "the unknown heirs of William P. Skidmore" in Washington County in an effort to settle his aunt's estate.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Martha Ann, born 21 January 1831 in Ohio. She married 21 July 1867 at San Augustine, Texas, to [Judge] John Thomas Stark. She died 1 September 1863 near Camp Texas, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, while she was visiting her husband then serving in the Confederate Army.

(by second wife)

- ii. John Franklin, born 8 September 1838. He died 27 June 1854 aged 16 of cholera and was buried at St. Rose's.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS [72] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

[BNM 149.](#) BENJAMIN⁷ SKIDMORE is said by descendants to have been born in 1785, the son of a *Doctor* John Skidmore, (who was remembered as a native of Philadelphia, statements that can not be verified). Benjamin Skidmore had settled at Atlantic Highlands in Monmouth County by the time of the War of 1812 and died there in 1852 aged 67. (In the 1850 census his place of birth is given as New Jersey.) He married Valeria Eldridge (born 1785) on 20 December 1812. She survived him and was living in 1860 with her son Richard B. Skidmore at Riceville in Middletown. She was a member of the Navesink Baptist Church at Middletown in 1853.

Children:

- 229. i. Richard B., born 1815.
- ii. Eliza. She married William Kerby of Middletown on 1 September 1835.
- 230. iii. William, born 1819.
- iv. Mary Ann, born 1821. She married George Eldridge (1821-) on 18 June 1839 by the Reverend Henry Chase at the Mariners' Church on Roosevelt Street in New York City. They were living with their three children with her parents in 1850.
- v. Sarah, born 1821. She married John E. Hallowell on 10 October 1841 by the Reverend Henry Chase at the Mariners' Church. They were living in 1850 in the 13th Ward, New York City.
- 231. vi. John Henry (Captain), born 28 February 1828.
- vii. Valeria.

[BNM 150.](#) JAMES⁷ SKIDMORE, born 25 December 1785, the son of James (no. 117) and Ruth (Worth) Skidmore at Lakewood. He was a miller and was called of Howell on 28 August 1817 when he married Elizabeth (born 1797), daughter of Joseph Ware of Dover. They were living in 1850 in Brick Township, Ocean County, where he was a farmer. He died on 13 March 1870. His widow Elizabeth was living in 1880 aged 83 with her son Abraham Skidmore.

Children:

- i. Jane, born 1816. She married John Wesley Wainwright (born 1802, died 1869) on 20 December 1833. She ran a boarding house in Manchester Township, Ocean County, in 1870. She died in 1905 and they are buried in the Squankum Cemetery. 107.
- 232. ii. Abraham Ware, born 8 June 1818.
- iii. Ann E., born 1820. She died unmarried on 27 June 1856 aged 36 years, five months, and 29 days, and is buried at Whitesville, Ocean County.
- iv. Deborah, born 1824. She married William Robertson, an iron moulder, on 9 September 1843. They were living in 1880 in Brick Township.
- v. James, born in October 1826. He married Elizabeth Lewis and was living, a widower, in 1900 in Lacey Township, Ocean County. No issue.
- vi. Hannah Maria, born 1827. She died in December 1838 aged 11 and is buried in the Whitesville Cemetery.

BNM 151. ROBERT⁷ SKIDMORE (LIEUTENANT), born 1787, the son of James (no. 117) and Ruth (Worth) Skidmore. He married (apparently as a 2nd wife) Mary Williams (dead 1850) on 3 March 1822. He was a Lieutenant from Howell in the Monmouth County Militia from 1824 to 1827. He had removed (by 1818) to Brickburg, Ocean County, where he died on 30 July 1861 leaving a will probated later in the same year.

Children:

- 233. i. David, born 1818.
- ii. Sarah, born 1824. She married Frederick Fowler on 12 February 1842 and was living with her father, his widow, in 1860.
- iii. Catherine, born 14 September 1826. She married James E. Megill (born 1823, died 1896) of Lower Squankum, Monmouth County. She died 27 February 1882 and is buried in the Brewer Cemetery.
- 234. iv. Henry, born 1829.
- v. Selina, born 1831. She was living unmarried with her father in 1860.
- vi. Emeline, born 15 January 1833. She married 1stly _____ McGlaskey (dead 1859), and 2ndly James M. Van Brunt on 4 February 1865 in Ocean County. She died 29 January 1898 and is buried in the Greenville Cemetery.

BNM 152. JOHN⁷ SKIDMORE, born about 1793, was the son of James (no. 117) and Ruth Worth Skidmore. He was living at Howell in 1813 according to the accounts filed in the estate of Elisha Curtis of that place. He married Elizabeth Runyon (died 1829) on 26 August 1815 and was dead before 15 March 1825 when an inventory was made of his estate. Robert Runyon was the bondsman for the widow in 1825 and was appointed her administrator on 3 April 1829.

Children:

- i. Rebecca Ann, born 1817. She married William Wilbur of Howell on 28 February 1839. They were living in 1880 in Jackson Township, Ocean County.
- 235. ii. William, born 1820.
- iii. Mary, born 1822. She married 1stly Albert Vorhees on 28 May 1842 and 2ndly (by 1850) John Young. They were living at Freehold in 1850.
- iv. James, living in 1843 but died unmarried before the Civil War.

BNM 153. REUBEN⁷ SKIDMORE, born 1808, was the son of James (no. 117) and Ruth Worth Skidmore at Lakewood. He married Elizabeth Johnson (born 24 February 1805) on 9 April 1825; both he and his wife are called "of Howell." They were living in 1850 in Brick Township where he died in 1863. His heirs united on 6 February 1868 in a deed selling a part of their father's land.

Children:

- i. Mary, born 1827. She married Samuel Fowler of Howell on 26 December 1843.
- 236. ii. John A., born 1828.
- iii. Eliza, born 1830. She married John Allison.
- iv. Sarah, born 1834. She married William F. Brower, a fisherman, on 19 May 1855 in Ocean County. They were living in Brick Township in 1870.
- v. Robert, born 1836.

- vi. James, born 1844. He was a claybeater in 1860 (working for William Ellison, a moulder) and was living, an heir of Reuben Skidmore, in 1868. Not found in 1870.
- vii. Catherine, born 1840. She died unmarried on 6 December 1854.
- vii. Joanna (Joan), born 1844. She married Jacob Allison, an iron moulder, on 8 February 1862.

BNM 154. SAMUEL⁷ SKIDMORE, born 1790, a son of Robert (no. 118) and Sarah (Rogers) Skidmore.

A carpenter, he apparently moved to New York City previous to his marriage. He married at Shrewsbury on 14 October 1817 Mercy Edwards (born 1795) who was living, his widow, with her son Elias in 1870. They seem to have gone back to New York City for a time but had moved before 1830 to Green Township, Sussex County, New Jersey. In 1850 they were enumerated in Freylinghausen Township where Samuel had died before 1860.

Children:

- 237. i. Robert E., born 1820 in New York.
- ii. Elizabeth, born 1822 in New Jersey. She married William A. Ward (who served in the Civil War and was killed on 12 May 1864 near Spottsylvania Court House in Virginia) on 22 November 1844; both were then of Johnsonburg. She was living in 1866 at Tranquility in Sussex County, New Jersey.
- iii. Emily, born 1826. She was living in 1850 in Newton Township, Sussex County.
- iv. Harriet, born 1829.
- v. Sarah D., born 1831. She married George Stiers on 2 July 1864 and they lived at Calno, Warren County. She died 1 January 1906.
- 238. vi. Elias Mushback, born October 1836.

BNM 155. ROBERT⁷ SKIDMORE, born about 1800, a son of Robert (no. 118) and Sarah (Rogers) Skidmore. He married Hannah Holman (perhaps a stepsister) on 30 September 1824. They were living in 1830 in Freehold Township, Monmouth County, New Jersey where he died before 1840. His widow was living in 1860 aged 70 with her son-in-law David Hankins in Brick Township. His widow and her three daughters sold 34 acres of land just below Dove's Mills on Cedar Run (which emptied in Tom's River) according to J. W. Clayton, date unstated (but liber 4, folio 455).

Children:

- i. Sarah Jane, born 1827. She married David Hankins, a patternmaker, on 4 October 1845. They were living with her mother in 1850, and in Brick Township in 1870.
- ii. Ann. She is probably the Nancy Skidmore who married Solomon Parks on 20 March 1847. (Both Nancy and Sarah Jane were married by William G. Clayton.)
- iii. Norma, born 1830. She was living unmarried at home in 1850. She married Simpson on 24 June 1854 (the ceremony performed by E. B. Wainwright, Esq.)

CHAPTER EIGHT

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY [71] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 177. HENRY⁸ SKIDMORE was born in Broadkiln Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, in 1818, the son of Enoch (no. 132) and Mary A. (_____) Skidmore. He married Sarah Kimmey on 19 October 1848 in Sussex County, with J. F. Morrell as his bondsman. He and his wife were living in 1860 at Milton, Delaware; she had died by 1870. He was living in 1880, a butcher, with his daughter Mary A. Clendaniel and her family in Milton.

Henry Skidmore was a ship carpenter earlier according to the 1850, 1860 and 1870 census. His two eldest daughters were attending school in 1860.

Children: (born Milton, Delaware)

- i. Mary A., born 1849. She married J. Cord Clendaniel, a house carpenter of Milton, Delaware. They were living in 1880 at Milton.
- ii. Lydia B., born 1850.
- iii. Alwinda, born 1859.

BNM 178. JOHN ALVIN⁸ SKIDMORE was born 1 October 1820 in Broadkiln Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, the son of Enoch (no. 132) and Mary A. (_____) Skidmore. He married Clarissa, born 1827, the daughter of Henry Butler, a miller on Staten Island. They were living in 1880 at Tottenville, Staten Island, Richmond County, New York; John and his son William B. Skidmore gave their occupation as painters at that time.

John Alvin Skidmore was a boatman and removed from Delaware to Tottenville at the extreme southern end of Staten Island before his marriage. He was in the oyster business there selling his catches in New York City. After he retired from this business he was custodian of St. Paul's Methodist Church at Tottenville. *Clarissa Skidmore died on 14 December 1896, her husband on 15 January 1899.*

Children: (born at Tottenville, New York)

265. i. James H., born 24 January 1846.
266. ii. George W., born 30 March 1849.
- iii. Daniel B., born 8 May 1856. He married *in about 1886* Mary L. _____. She was born 20 December 1860 and died 7 February 1941. He died 16 February 1922. They had no children but raised Kenneth S. Strayer (born 1902), the only son of Eva (Skidmore) Strayer. They were living in 1920 at 167 Bentley Street, Tottenville.
- iv. Frank, born March 1860. He married firstly (after 1880) Sarah (Sadie) _____, and secondly _____. He worked in an office in New York City for many years and later operated a grocery store in Tottenville. He and his wife Sarah were living in 1900 on Bentley Street in Tottenville; buried there. No children.
267. v. William Butler, born 30 May 1861.

BNM 179. PATRICK⁸ SKIDMORE, born 17 May 1823, probably in Lee County, Virginia, a son of Abraham (no. 133) Skidmore, about 1825. He married Elizabeth (19 August 1827-18

November 1895), a daughter of Allen and Nancy (_____) Baker. He died on 3 November 1904 in Decatur County, Iowa, and is buried in the Van Wert Cemetery.

They were living with their two sons at Yellow Spring in Hancock County, Tennessee, where he was a farm laborer at the time of the 1860 census. He served in Company A of the 63rd Tennessee Infantry (later Fain's Regiment of the 74th Infantry) in the Confederate States Army in the Civil War. He enlisted on 18 April 1862 at Sneedville in the company commanded by Captain William H. Fulkerson and is last noticed when he appears on a muster roll dated 5 April 1864.

They moved after the Civil War to Long Creek Township, Decatur County, Iowa.

Children:

- 268. i. Andrew Jackson, born February 1851.
- ii. William, born 1858. He was living in 1860; no further record.
- 269. iii. Lilbern K., born 1862.
- iv. Kinard, born 1 April 1863. He died unmarried at Decatur County, Iowa, on 16 October 1897 and is buried in the Van Wert Cemetery near his parents.
Perhaps the same as Lilbern Kinard above. (LM).
- 270. v. Isaac Newton, born May 1865.

[BNM 180](#). JOSEPH E.⁸ (JOBE) SKIDMORE was born 8 May 1827 probably in Lee County, Virginia, a son of Abraham (no. 133) Skidmore. He died on 16 July 1899 in Hancock County, Tennessee, and is buried (with his wife and several of their children) in Oak Grove Cemetery, Claiborne County, Tennessee. He married Frances (Fanny) Farris; she was born 31 May 1827 and died in Hancock County in 1891.

Joseph Skidmore (probably still unmarried) was overlooked in the 1850 census and is not found enumerated in either Virginia or Tennessee. In 1860 he was living near the Sneedville postoffice in Hancock County with his wife and their four oldest children. He was then a farm laborer with only \$60.00 in personal property. He and his son James Skidmore were heads of families in the 1880 census at Little Mulbury in Hancock County.

Children: (eldest born in Virginia, others in Tennessee)

- i. Mary Elizabeth, born 1852. She was living unmarried with her brother Peter M. Skidmore in Claiborne County in 1910.⁶
- 271. ii. John A., born 12 July 1853.
- 272. iii. James Buchanan, born 12 August 1856.
- iv. Sarah, born 1860. She was living at home in 1880 but died unmarried.
- v. Martha A., born 1862. She married Michael Wolf after 1880.
- 272a. vi. Henry A., born 20 May 1865.
- vii. Matilda J., born March 1869. She married firstly James Martin and was living (his widow) in Claiborne County in 1900. She married secondly Ballard Hampton. She had seven children.
- 273. viii. Peter Morgan, born 18 June 1871.

⁶ I am unable to find her in this census. In earlier censuses (1870, 1880) she was enumerated as Elizabeth. (LM).

[BNM 181.](#) ABRAHAM⁸ SKIDMORE was born 11 October 1809 presumably in Lee County, Virginia, the son of John (no. 134) and Mary Ann (Bell) Skidmore. He married America (born 7 January 1828, died 9 November 1864, aged 36 years, 11 months, and 2 days), who is said to have been the daughter of John Land. [The record of the marriage of Abraham and America Skidmore was lost on 7 February 1850 when the courthouse at Sullivan County, Indiana, burned. In 1880 Thomas, a son of John Land, is called an uncle of Ann Skidmore, wife of William R. Gobin.]

Abraham and America were living in Haddon Township, Sullivan County in 1850. Also enumerated in their household in this year was an Imsilla Neff, aged nine, born in Ohio. Her relationship to the Skidmores, if any, is unknown.

Abraham Skidmore died in Sullivan County on 3 July 1863, aged 53 years, 9 months, and 23 days. and all three of his known children continue there. In 1870 they were parceled out, John as a farm hand aged 13, and Sarah and Ann as domestic servants aged 19 and 14, to three farm families in Haddon township. No probate has been found for Abraham Skidmore. He, his wife Sarah, and his daughter Frances Ann are buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in the SW quarter of the SE quarter of Section 6 of Township 7 North Range 8 West in Haddon Township. This cemetery is 80 rods north of County Road 700S. There is also one other unmarked grave here (total, four graves).

There are said to be obituaries of two of his children, Frances A. and Sarah J. Gobin in the *Carlisle News* which has ceased publication (not seen).

Children:

- i. Sarah J., born 1850. She married Thomas C. Gobin (1848-1896), a farmer, on 17 December 1871 in Sullivan County. They were living in Haddon township in 1880. She died 5 December 1937; both she and her husband are buried in the Eagle Cemetery in Haddon Township.
- ii. Frances Ann, born 14 February 1854. She married William R. Gobin, a farmer, on 12 October 1876 in Sullivan County. They were living in Haddon township in 1880. She died 24 February 1899.
274. iii. John W., born 27 August 1856.

[BNM 182.](#) MICHAEL⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 1814 presumably in Rhea or Roane County, Tennessee, the son of John (no. 134) and Mary Ann (Bell) Skidmore. He married Cynthia Thomas (1825-1894) on 13 June 1839 in Owen County, Indiana. He had died or deserted his family before 1880 when his wife was the head of a family at Rushville, Schuyler County, Illinois. *She died there in August 1894 and is buried in Rushville City Cemetery.*

Michael Skidmore was fined \$1.00 for assault and battery and profane swearing at the January Term 1839 in Owen County.

Michael Skidmore had moved to Rushville by 1856 and was living there at the time of the 1865 state census of Illinois when he was enumerated with his wife and three children listed below. He operated the Skidmore Hotel on the northeast corner of the square in Rushville. How long he lived after this date is unknown.

Children: (by first wife, eldest two born in Indiana)

- i. Mary A., born 1840. She was living, unmarried, with her mother in 1880 and had died before 1894.

- ii. Sarah A., born 1845. She married James Thorp on 20 October 1866 and was living in 1894.
- 275. iii. Thomas Douglas, born in August 1856 in Illinois.

BNM 183. JOHN W.⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 15 January 1824 in Claiborne County, Tennessee (according to his pension file), the son of John (no. 134) and Mary Ann (Bell) Skidmore. He married Sarah Dailey in 1848; she was born in May 1832 in Kentucky and died 27 November 1909. No record of their marriage has been found as the courthouse in Sullivan County, Indiana, burned on 7 February 1850. He died on 14 October 1913 at Poplar Bluff, Butler County, Missouri, and is buried in the city cemetery there.

This John went as an infant with his family to Owen County, Indiana. In 1850 he was enumerated in Haddon Township, Sullivan County, Indiana, where he was a farmer. He was still there on 21 February 1887 living near Carlisle when he applied for a pension. His application states that he had served in the Mexican War in Ford's Detachment of the 3rd U. S. Dragoons.

In 1900 John and Sarah and their two children (both unmarried) were living at Poplar Bluff in Butler County, Missouri. John (aged 85) and his bachelor son William H. Skidmore were enumerated in the 1910 census at the same place. It is curious to find that according to both the 1880 and 1900 censuses John did not know the birthplace of either of his parents.

Children:

- i. William H., born July 1847. He was living unmarried with his father in 1910.
- ii. Mary Ann, born September 1851. She was living unmarried in 1900.
- iii. Hannah C., born 1862. She was living in 1880 in Haddon Township in the household of Aaron Dailey (no doubt an uncle) called "a visitor". She married Fred Kahre on 13 September 1881 in Sullivan County.

BNM 184. SAMUEL⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1800 in North Carolina (presumably Chatham County in that state), the son of Thomas (no. 135) and Mary (_____) Skidmore. He married Elizabeth _____ (born 1805 in Tennessee) who was living, his widow, in 1870 in Ray County, Missouri.

Samuel Skidmore is found first in the 1830 census of Campbell County, Tennessee, with a son under five, and two daughters under ten. He was a juror in Campbell County on 11 September 1836, but he had joined his father in Missouri by 1838 settling in Polk Township, Ray County. He is enumerated there with his wife and family in 1850, but had died before 1860 when his widow was the head of a family in Polk Township.

Children: (incomplete)

- i. A daughter, born 1820-5.
- ii. John D., born 1828 in Tennessee. He was enumerated in 1850 as a farm laborer living in the household of John Campbell in Kaw Township, Jackson County, Missouri. [John Campbell may have subsequently been the father-in-law of his brother Newton J. Skidmore.] John D. Skidmore was employed as a teamster in 1852 by Seth M. Hayes at Council Grove, Morris County, Kansas, where Hayes had a license to trade with the Kansa Indians. In January or February 1855 J. D. Skidmore was a voter in the Fourth Election District of the Territory of Kansas. This district

included part of what is now Johnson County; Kaw Township in Missouri (where John Skidmore was found in 1850) adjoins Johnson County in Kansas. John Skidmore had settled before 1 August 1854 on Dragoon Creek in Osage County. On 20 May 1855 the diary of James R. Stewart notes that he visited *Skidmore's* in Osage County. John D. Skidmore married Arabella Zelina Rice on 24 February 1856 in Shawnee County; this was the first marriage celebrated in the new county. He had died (probably of malaria) before 17 April 1859 when Arabella Skidmore married Leonardo D. Wicker at Burlingame in Osage County as her second husband. The Wickers are not found indexed in the 1860 census of Kansas and Arabella and her Skidmore children (if any) may have removed from the state.

- iii. A daughter, born 1825-30.
- iv. Rebecca, born 1833 in Tennessee., She was living at home in 1870, but married Martin R. Sharp on 25 August 1874 in Clay County, Missouri.
- v. Nancy J., born 1838 in Missouri. She was living with Mathew and Mary Rowland in Daviess County in 1850, and at home in 1870. She married Samuel J. Wilkison, and they were living in 1910 on First Street in Lawson, Ray County.
- 276. vi. Newton I. [Isaac Newton], born 1840.
- vii. Sophia, born 1842. She was living at home in 1870.
- viii. George W., born 1844. He is not found in the 1860 census.
- 277. ix. Clayton Tiffin, born February 1849 in Missouri.
- x. Caroline, born 1851. She was living unmarried in 1910 at Lawson in Ray County with her sister Nancy J. Wilkison.

[BNM 185](#). TURNER⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1806 in North Carolina, the son of Thomas (no. 135) and Mary (_____) Skidmore. He married Jane Creasman (born 1810) on 8 September 1832 in Lincoln (now Gaston) County, North Carolina. He died 18 October 1876 "aged 72" and is buried in the churchyard of the Little Toqua Baptist Church in Monroe County, Tennessee. Turner Skidmore was enumerated in 1840 in Chester County, South Carolina, but had removed by 1850 to Monroe County, Tennessee, where he was a blacksmith at Sweetwater until his death.

His wife Jane was living in 1880, his widow, in Monroe County. In her household was Charles Skidmore [Jun.], a grandson aged four; the compilers of this book attended his 107th birthday celebration on 22 August 1982 at Bryson City, North Carolina. Charles Skidmore died 29 December 1982, at the age of 107 years, 4 months, in Bryson City, North Carolina, from the debilitating effects of double pneumonia.

Children:

- 278. i. Thomas, born 1835.
- ii. Margaret, born 1838. She married firstly Thomas Skidmore, her cousin, on 9 February 1858. He deserted his family and she married secondly Mason Blackwell in Monroe County, Tennessee, on 3 September 1879.
- iii. Mary, born 1840. Living 1850.
- iv. Sarah, born 1843. She married George Goforth on 11 October 1860. They had no children.
- v. Nancy D., born 24 April 1847. She married Philip Marion Bivens on 27 August 1868 and died 2 December 1878. She is buried in the Little Toqua Cemetery near her parents.

- 279. vi. William M., born 2 May 1849.
- 280. vii. Charles, born 1850.
- viii. Rufus, born 1852. He died, presumably unmarried, on 11 July 1876 aged 23 and is buried in the Little Toqua Churchyard.

BNM 186. WILLIAM⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1808 in Gaston County, North Carolina, the son of Thomas (no. 135) and Mary (_____) Skidmore. He married Sarah (Sallie), a daughter of James and Sarah (Lee) Keith, on 24 December 1834 in Franklin County, Tennessee. She died 14 April 1874 and is buried in the Goshen Cemetery, Franklin County. He died in Dade County, Georgia, on 22 August 1862. The location of his grave has not been found.

William Skidmore settled in Franklin County, Tennessee, three miles south of Winchester. He was apprenticed at an early age to William Street to learn the tanner's trade. He was married at Street's brick house built in 1829 on Holder's Cove Road. [It was known as the Enoch dairy farm in the 1940s when it was demolished.]

William died while returning from Richmond through Georgia during the Civil War after visiting his son Andrew Jackson Skidmore who was then in the Confederate Army. John Mason was appointed administrator of his estate in Franklin County, Tennessee, on 4 May 1863.

Children: (all born in Franklin County)

- i. Mary Jane born 24 September 1835. She married Isaac E. Stewart on 5 March 1857 in Franklin County where she died 4 April 1915. They are buried in Owens Chapel Cemetery, Franklin County, Tennessee.
- 281. ii. James Thomas born 24 October 1836.
- 282. iii. William Porter born 1838.
- 283. iv. Andrew Jackson, born 2 November 1839.
- v. Martha E. born 1844. She married Shadrach Taylor on 13 December 1866 in Franklin County where she died 20 January 1918.

BNM 187. MARY⁸ SKIDMORE (known as "Granny Polly") was born about 1815 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, apparently the daughter of the elder Mary Skidmore (formerly the wife of Thomas Skidmore, no. 135) of that place. *Mary, a daughter of Claiborne and Mary (_____) Matthews (who was living in 1870 aged 95 at Mt. Holly, Gaston County, North Carolina). Such evidence as we have at present suggests that his wife Mary did not leave North Carolina and that Thomas Skidmore abandoned her, and took a new wife either in Tennessee or in Virginia.* She married Ezekiel West on 4 April 1858 and was buried (together with several of her children) in the Hickory Grove Baptist Church Cemetery at Mt. Holly in Gaston County, North Carolina.

Mary Skidmore had five children who were reared with the surname Skidmore. Family legend passed down by her descendants in North Carolina is that their father was Edward Lonergan (1811-1867), a Catholic, whom she never married as he insisted that she convert to Catholicism

so that they could be married in the church. She refused to leave her Baptist faith. He died 12 May 1867 on board ship while returning from a visit to his ancestral home at Tipperary in Ireland and was buried at sea; there is a monument to him in St. Joseph's Catholic Church Cemetery at Mt. Holly. [The Lonergan family donated land for the church (dedicated in 1843), the oldest Catholic Church in North Carolina still standing.]

All three of her sons served in Company M of the 16th Regiment of North Carolina Troops in the Confederate Army.

Children: (surnamed Skidmore)

- i. Katherine, born 1833. She married Marcus Caldwell.
- 284. ii. William Washington, born July 1836.
- iii. Patrick, born 1840. He was killed on 31 July 1862 at the Battle of Seven Pines, Henrico County, Virginia.
- iv. Margaret, born 1842. She married firstly Julius A. Caldwell, and secondly Robert Green Flowers on 22 September 1865. She died 25 December 1918 and is buried at Hickory Grove Cemetery.
- 285. v. James Thomas, born 25 December 1844.

[BNM 188](#). CLAYTON DANIEL⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 1817 in North Carolina, presumably at Mt. Holly, Lincoln County. (See the family of Thomas Skidmore, no. 135) He married Ann Mariah Yarbrough on 27 February 1844 in Houston County, Texas, where he died 18 April 1879. He was buried in the Denson Cemetery near his home at Grapeland in Houston County. His wife (born 10 January 1826 in Arkansas) survived him by many years. Jane A. M(ariah) Skidmore was living in 1900 in Precinct No. 2, Anderson County, Texas, with her son-in-law J. R. Davidson. She died 3 March 1907 in Hopkins County, Texas, where she is buried in the Nelta Cemetery.

Clayton D. Skidmore went to Texas as a young man and served in the Texas Revolution under the name of John Skidmore from 1 September 1836 to 3 December 1837. C. D. Skidmore was taxed in Houston County in 1840 on one poll with no real property. Clayton Daniel Skidmore was a blacksmith by trade and is said to have settled at Crockett in Houston County in 1845.

He is enumerated with his family in the Federal census of Houston County in 1850 at Parker's Mills, (and thereafter).

He had a commission as gunsmith to make guns for the Confederate Army in the Civil War and according to War Department records served in Company B, 13th Regiment of Texas Cavalry, under the name of John Skidmore. No record of this service is found at the Texas State Archives at Austin, but he enlisted at the age of 45 in the company of John T. Smith on 22 February at Crockett. He purchased a farm at Grapeland and was elected a Justice of the Peace for Precinct No. 2 in 1872. He was responsible with his fellow justices for a contract authorizing the payment of the debt due on the fourth courthouse built at Crockett for the use of the Houston County Court.

His widow acquired 1280 acres of land on 20 January 1885 based on his service (as John Skidmore) in the Texas Army. He also served as a private in Company B of the 13th Texas Cavalry in the Civil War.

Children: (all born in Houston County)

- i. Cynthia Jane, born 23 November 1841. She died an infant on 15 December 1841.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth, born 11 November 1843. She married Abner Luce and lived at Big Spring, Texas. She died 2 February 1886 and is buried in the Dennis Cemetery at Moran in Callahan County.
- 286. iii. John Turner, born 9 April 1846.
- 287. v. Andrew L., born 8 January 1849.
- vi. Verlinda, born 28 October 1851. She married James Andrew Polk.
- vii. Robert C., born 9 September 1853. He died 25 March 1875 in Houston County.
- viii. Thomas S., born 3 November 1855. He was accidentally shot and died 17 August 1876.
- ix. Augusta Louise, born 18 November 1857. She married J. T. Lancaster on 6 April 1877.
- x. Martha A., born 25 November 1859. She married E. B. Lancaster.
- xi. Sarah J., born 24 October 1861. She married Henry Caroline and lived at Sulpher Springs, Texas.
- 288. xii. James Edward Monroe, born 7 November 1864.
- xiii. Mariah Clementine, born 8 April 1867. She married James P. Davidson on 30 August 1885 and died 2 March 1959.
- 289. xiv. Clayton Davis, born 7 September 1870.

[BNM 189](#). JOHN⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1820, probably at Mt. Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. (See the family of Thomas Skidmore, no. 135) He was a younger brother of Turner Skidmore and seems to have followed him to Monroe County, Tennessee. He married firstly at a place unknown Jane (Jenny) _____ who was living in 1860 in Monroe County, Tennessee, with her son Thomas Skidmore. She divorced him, charging adultery and abandonment, in September 1859 in Monroe County. He married secondly Amanda Thompson on 7 November 1859 in Monroe County and they were living in 1870 in Blount County, Tennessee, with their two daughters.

John Skidmore lived on Little Toqua Creek. On 7 December 1864 Captain W. R. Abbott and his Confederate Scouts ran unexpectedly into a gang of thieves in the road near John Skidmore's home. The gang was on the way to rob a tanyard in Tarriffville. The Confederates opened fire and Richardson Mills, the leader, was killed immediately. Several other robbers were either wounded or escaped. John and Thomas Skidmore (presumably his son) who were both present escaped harm.

He is said to have died in 1879.

Children: (by first wife)

- 290. i. Thomas, born 1838.

(by second wife)

- ii. Rachel, born 1858.
- iii. Mary J., born 1866.

[BNM 190](#). JOHN⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1817 in Campbell County, Tennessee, the son of Thomas (no. 135) Skidmore. He married (at an unknown place and date) Mary Eliza Marks who was born about 1823 in New York. She survived John Skidmore and married secondly Daniel Foiner (or Forney) on 6 December 1848 in Lee County, Illinois.

John Skidmore had a land grant 17 October 1836 in Caldwell County, Missouri, and was enumerated there in the 1840 census aged 20-30, with a wife 15-20, and a daughter under five.

He died in DeKalb County, Illinois, on 23 December 1846. He was a member of the Illinois Legislature in the session of 1842-3 according to a newspaper obituary, "and by his business qualifications distinguished himself as a faithful representative."

In the 1850 census his two children are living with their mother and stepfather in Mt. Carroll Township, Carroll County, Illinois.

Children: (born DeKalb County, Missouri)

- i. Rosanna M., born about 1841. She married Rufus E. Harrington on 5 December 1860 in Carroll County.
- 291. ii. Thomas Jefferson, born 10 February 1844.

[BNM 191](#). JAMES MADISON⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1825 in Campbell County, Tennessee, the son of Thomas (no. 135) Skidmore. He married Rachel M. Blont according to descendants [Rachel Willis Blunt according to their son Isaac's memorial details; *these details also show that both James Madison Skidmore and his wife Rachel died in 1900*]; she seems to have been the widow of _____ Sager.

He was apparently of age by 1845 when he was listed in the First Assessor's Book of DeKalb County, Missouri, living four miles west of Marysville. He probably had moved to Iowa by 1860 but he is not found there (or in Missouri) in the census of that year.

James M. Skidmore and his family were enumerated in 1870 at Mt. Pleasant, Harrison County, Iowa. James H. Sager, a stepson aged 12 born in Nebraska, was living with the family in 1870 and 1880. They were living in Taylor Township in Harrison County in 1880. Neither of the parents are found anywhere in the 1900 census.

Children:

- 292. i. Thomas Jefferson, born June 1868 in Iowa.
- ii. Joseph A., born September 1869 in Kansas. He was a rancher and a bachelor in 1900 in Francis Township, Holt County, Nebraska.
Joseph Skidmore was a farmer of Hamburg County, Indiana (born Atchison, Kansas), when he married on 15 February 1893 in Fremont County, Iowa. His wife

*Anna Carman was born around 1872 in Fremont County, Iowa, daughter of Libni and Sarah (Armstrong) Carman).*⁷

He moved to Canada with his brothers John and Newton in 1909.

- 294. iii. John William, born 1871 in Iowa.
- 295. iv. James Ernest, born April 1873.
 - iv. Amanda, born 1875.
 - v. Isaac Newton, born 14 June 1876. He was living unmarried with his brother Thomas Skidmore in 1900 in Polk County, Nebraska. He went to Canada in 1905 and died 7 September 1948 in Kelowna, British Columbia. *He is buried in the Kelowna Memorial Park Cemetery.*

BNM 192. JOHN R.⁸ SKIDMORE was born in Morgan County, Alabama, in 1833 the son of Elijah (no. 136) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. He married firstly Charity K. Skidmore on 29 May 1861 in Lamar County, and secondly Sarah S. Echols (born in October 1851 in Mississippi) on 4 February 1869 in Lamar County. John R. Skidmore was living in 1880 in Precinct No. 3 in Lamar County. His widow Sarah (1852-____) was living in 1910 in Delta County, Texas, with her son-in-law Cornelius Henry McGuyer.

He was a blacksmith in 1860 and is apparently the John M. Skidmore who served in Company K, Ninth Brigade of Texas Infantry, enlisting in Lamar County. (Presumably he is a brother of James R. Skidmore, below, and a cousin of John Alexander Skidmore who enlisted at the same time in the same company.)

Children:

- i. Mary Elizabeth, born 1870. She married Cornelius H. McGuyer on 23 July 1890 in Delta County, Texas.
- ii. Dora Belle, born 1874. She married O. L. Simpson on 19 July 1891 in Delta County, Texas.
- 296. iii. George Monroe, born 10 September 1880.
- iv. Martha (Mattie), born 15 March 1883.

BNM 193. THOMAS HENRY⁸ SKIDMORE, JR., was born in Morgan County, Alabama, on 22 April 1836 in Tennessee, the son of Elijah (no. 136) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. [He is called Jr. to differentiate him from his cousin of the same name who was 10 years older.] He married Sarah Frances, a daughter of Marshall and Ann (Eddins) Yancey on 18 July 1862 in Lamar County. She born on 11 April 1847 in Fayette County, Texas, and died on 1 July 1918 in Lamar County. He on 13 October 1909 and is buried in the Friendship Cemetery at Biardstown in Lamar County. His widow was living in 1910 in Lamar County with her daughter Julia Skidmore Lentz.

He enlisted as a private in Captain J. J. Martin's company for Beat No. 2 in Lamar County [Company K, Ninth (Maxey's) Brigade of Texas Cavalry] in August 1861, Colonel L. S. Ross commanding. This company was almost immediately thereafter attached to the Sixth Regiment

⁷ Iowa, *Marriage Records, 1880-1937 online*. (LM).

of Texas Cavalry and Thomas H. Skidmore and his brother Jesse T. [should be B.] enlisted on 12 September 1861 at Camp Bartown for 12 months in the new regiment. He and Jesse B. Skidmore are shown as "enlisting" for 7 ½ months (apparently the unexpired portion of their 12 months above) on 28 February 1862 at Strickler, Arkansas, in Company H, Ninth Regiment of Texas Cavalry by Captain J. C. Bates under command of Colonel N. W. Towne. He was sick at Little Rock, Arkansas, on 27 March 1862. They left camp at Tupelo on 7 September 1862 and reached Luka on 14 September. They went then to Corinth and were in battle on 3-4 October 1862. His file at Austin says he was last paid on 30 April 1862.

Children:

- 297. i. Robert E. Lee, born 30 January 1864. He died in April 1931.
- 298. ii. Charles G., born 14 March 1866.
- iii. Julia Carlton, born 1 February 1870. She married J. C. Lentz on 21 October 1886 in
 Lamar County. She died 23 December 1947.
- 299. iv. James Henry, born 30 October 1873. He died 18 October 1958 at Wilson, Carter County, Oklahoma.
- v. Ada Ellen, born 17 February 1875. She married W. E. Bush on 19 December 1897 in
 Lamar County. She died on 19 December 1954 at Houston, Texas.

[BNM 194](#). JAMES R.⁸ SKIDMORE was born in Morgan County, Alabama, 1837 the son of Elijah (no. 136) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. He married Matilda A. Cheatham on 19 June 1861 in Lamar County.

He enlisted in August 1861 as a private in Captain J. J. Martin's company for Beat No. 2 in Lamar County [Company K, Ninth (Maxey's) Brigade of Texas Infantry], Brigadier General H. Shelton, commanding. He served later in Company C, 29th (DeMorse's) Regiment of Texas Cavalry. He was the head of a household in Lamar County in 1880. His widow was living in 1900 in Township 4 South Range 11 East (now Atoka County, Oklahoma) in Indian Territory with four of her children.

Children:

- i. Mary R., born 1863.
- 300. ii. George T., born December 1865.
- iii. Jesse B., born September 1867. He was living with his mother, a bachelor, in 1910 in
 Atoka County, Oklahoma, but had married Ida B. Alison (born 1876 in Tennessee) by 1920.
- iv. Sarah F., born 1869.
- v. Alice B., born 1871.
- vi. Cordelia A. (twin), born 1876.
- vii. Mattie V. (twin), born 1876.
- viii. James Thomas, born 7 December 1880. He married firstly Nora _____ and was

living in Caney, Atoka County, Oklahoma, in 1910 and secondly Eava Mildred Minton in 1928⁸. *He died on 3 April 1956.*

- ix. Addie M., born March 1883. She was living with her mother in 1900.

BNM 195. JAMES WILLIAM⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 8 January 1845 in Franklin County, Alabama, the son of Joseph Cullen (no. 137) and Sarah (Gullett) Skidmore. He married firstly Dorothy James (born 15 May 1850, died 25 February 1896) on 25 January 1870, and secondly Mattie Estella McMicken (born 16 January 1876, died 14 January 1971) daughter of Presley McMicken on 25 March 1908. He died 23 August 1926 and he and his wives are buried in the Sparks Cemetery west of Russellville.

He enlisted in December 1863 as a private in Captain John E. Newson's Company L of the Fourth Independent Alabama Cavalry. He went through the war without injury and was paroled on 17 May 1865. He was a member of the John W. Harris Camp of United Confederate Veterans at Russellville. He applied for a pension on 14 September 1918 (which was granted).

Mrs. Mattie Skidmore celebrated her 90th birthday on 16 January 1966 according to a story in the Franklin County Times. She died on 14 January 1971, the last Confederate widow in Franklin County.

Children: (by first wife)

301. i. Emmett, born 1 July 1873.
302. ii. Andrew Rather born 14 July 1876.
303. iii. James Oscar, born August 1880.
304. iv. Robert Dexter born January 1882.
v. William F., born 8 January 1884. He died 10 September 1885 and is buried in the Sparks Cemetery.
vi. Laura *Annie*, born 20 January 1888. She married D. Cleveland Willis on 30 January 1908 and died 25 April 1944 in Colbert County, Alabama. 151.
305. vii. Charles T., born 16 April 1890.

(by second wife)

- viii. Clemmie, born 29 May 1910. She married Robert Stanley Madden (died 7 November 1968 in Franklin County) on 24 March 1964 in Colbert County. She was living at Russellville, Franklin County, in 1993.
ix. Mary Bea, born 22 January 1914. She married Henry Edward Hovator (died 1 June 1987 in Franklin County) of Russellville on 24 August 1935. She was living at Russellville in 1993.

BNM 196. THOMAS G.⁸ SKIDMORE was born 27 February 1809 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Henry (no. 138) and Nancy (Cain) Skidmore. He married Sarah, a daughter of William B. Walker in Izard County, Arkansas. He died about 1848 in Izard County.

⁸ Information posted at Ancestry.com. (LM).

Thomas G. Skidmore had moved out from Alabama to Izard County by 1835 and he and his family are enumerated there in the 1840 Federal census. In 1850 his widow and her five children were living with her parents in North Fork Township in the same county.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth R., born about 1836.
- 306. ii. William Blair, born about 1838.
- 307. iii. Eugene ("Uz" or "Uzza"), born about 1839.
- 307a. iv. Henry H., born about 1841 in Arkansas in 1900.
- 308. v. Zachariah P. born 31 January 1847 in Izard County, married Martha Marcella (Mattie)

Benge (1860-1899) about 1882. He was living with his mother, aged 13, in the 1860 census of Union Township, Izard County. [See the account of his brother Henry H. Skidmore, no. 234a]. In 1865 he was on the tax list as with no polls and land tax at 59 Range 11 West township 17 North. He went to Temple, Bell County, Texas, about 1870, but returned about 1886 to Beedeville, Jackson County, Arkansas. He is said to have been a circuit riding Methodist preacher. He died on 5 November 1899 on his farm near Beedville. His wife also died there in 1899 in the influenza epidemic. They are buried in Cow Lake Cemetery.

[BNM 197](#). GEORGE A. J.⁸ SKIDMORE was born 4 February 1815 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Henry (no. 138) and Nancy (Cain) Skidmore. He was married twice, firstly to Elizabeth _____, and secondly to Mary W. Lindsay who was born in November 1844 and survived him. George A. J. Skidmore was living as late as the 1880 census at Carrollton, Pickens County, Alabama. Living with him in 1880 was Margaret Lindsay, age 23, a sister-in-law.

He and his family were enumerated in the Southern District of Pickens County in 1850 and thereafter. He served in Company D, 41st Alabama Infantry as a private in the Civil War. The courthouse at Carrollton burned in 1876 and we have few biographical particulars about his family or their marriages.

His widow was living in 1900 with her children (all born in Alabama) in Oktibbeha County, Mississippi.

Children: (by first wife)

- 309. i. Thomas J., born 1839.
 - ii. Ann, born 1841.
 - iii. Mary Jane, born 1843. She married W. J. Wood 21 September 1865 at Carrollton, Pickens County, Alabama.
 - iv. Nancy Frances V., born 1847.
 - v. Elizabeth E., born 1849.
 - vi. Henry A. B., born 1852. He was living at home in 1870.
 - vii. James H., born 1856. He was living at home in 1870.
- (by second wife)
- 310. viii. William Andrew, born 10 April 1873.

311. ix. George A. J., born June 1874. He married Edna _____. They were living in Winston County, Mississippi in 1910.
312. x. Joseph Lee, born 10 April 1877 (twin).
- xi. Sue Anna, born 10 April 1877 (twin). She died unmarried on 27 September 1897 and is buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery.
- xii. Ida Adele, born 10 February 1881. She married Charles Sikes on 14 December 1902. She died on 4 December 1952 and is buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery.

BNM 198. ELIJAH D.⁸ SKIDMORE was born in Bedford County, Tennessee, on 26 February 1819, the son of Henry (no. 138) and Nancy (Cain) Skidmore. He married Elizabeth McMillan (previously the widow of _____ Barnett) on 6 September 1842 in Sevier County, Arkansas. She was born 26 February 1821 and survived her husband; she is buried in the Millwee Cemetery in Sevier County. Elijah D. Skidmore had two stepsons: Deltry M. Barnett (born 5 February 1836) and Andrew N. Barnett (born 22 September 1837).

Elijah D. Skidmore and his wife were both residents of Clear Creek Township, Sevier County, at the time of their marriage. In 1860 he is enumerated with his family at Norwoodville, a farmer. He enlisted in Company K of the 19th (Dawson's) Regiment of Arkansas Infantry in the Civil War. Descendants say that he caught measles in the army and died 1 May 1862.

Elizabeth, his widow, lived for a time in Tumbleston Township, Scott County, Arkansas, where she is enumerated in 1870 with her children Lorenzo, Martha and Elizabeth. She was living in 1900 in Clear Creek Township in the household of her son-in-law Jasper N. Conaster.

She applied on 28 August 1901 (file number 11806) from Sevier County for a pension in the right of her husband's service in the Civil War.

Children: (all born in Sevier County, Arkansas)

- i. Stephen B., born 5 July 1843; died young.
- ii. Nancy L., born 19 January 1846; died young.
- iii. Henry D., born 17 January 1848. He died aged 11 years in September 1859 of the "flux."
- iv. Vincent H., born 18 January 1850; died young.
- 313. v. Lorenzo Dow, born 25 December 1851.
- vii. William M., born 23 December 1847; he died, aged 2 years, in the same month of the same ailment as his brother Henry D.
- viii. Christina Elizabeth, born 19 April 1859. She married Jasper N. Conaster⁹ on 5 December 1878 and lived at Horatio, Sevier County, Arkansas. She died 6 February 1955.

BNM 199. JOHN MARSHALL⁸ SKIDMORE was born 26 February 1821 in Bedford County,

⁹ I believe Jasper Newton Conaster 1858-1938 (LM).

Tennessee, the son of Henry (no. 138) and Nancy (Cain) Skidmore. He married Eliza _____ (born 1820 in Tennessee) at a place and date presently unknown. They were living in 1850 in Ball Township, Benton County, Arkansas. Eliza, his widow, was living in 1860 in Williams Township, Stone County, Missouri.

In 1850 John Scidmore gave his occupation as a blacksmith. Also living in his household was a Jane Skidmore, age 18 (perhaps in error for 8), who is not identified.

Children:

- i. Jane (perhaps), born 1842?
- ii. Sarah E., born 1846. [She may be the Sarah C. Skidmore who married Henry Marrs on 20 October 1858 in Washington County, Arkansas. In 1860 the Marrs were living in Mountain View Township, Washington County, and Catherine Marrs' age is given as 27 which does not agree.]
- iii. William T., born 1848. He was living, age 11, with his mother in 1860 in Stone County, Missouri.
- 314. iv. John B., born June 1854.

[BNM 200](#). THOMAS⁸ SKIDMORE would seem to have been born about 1810. He was probably a namesake of his presumed grandfather (no. 112) and if this is so, by elimination, the son of John (no. 139) Skidmore. He married, apparently in Alabama, Elizabeth _____ (who married secondly Andrew Percival on 8 December 1841 in Fayette County, Texas). She died, according to a deposition in Fayette County, about 1845 or 1846. Thomas Skidmore died in 1839 or 1840 in the same county.

According to depositions on file in Fayette County, Texas, Thomas Skidmore emigrated from Alabama a year or two before his death bringing his wife and family with him. He settled at LaGrange where he died soon after. All of these facts were attested to in May 1861 when his survivors applied for a headright in his name.

Children: (born in Alabama)

- i. Theresa Ann, born 1830. She married firstly John Jenks, a painter, on 4 December 1848, and secondly Robert R. White, a brickmason, and was living in Bastrop County, Texas in 1861.
- ii. Francis, born 1834. He died soon after the 1850 census, unmarried.
- iii. Thomas Jefferson, born 1837. He served as a private under Captain Larkin F. Price enlisting on 25 June 1861 in Fayette County in the Fayette County Silver Grays. He married Lucy A. M. Thomas on 25 January 1865 and lived near Burnet in Fayette County, Texas. He died in January 1867 leaving a little property in Fayette County and his wife was appointed administrator. Nothing more has been learned of his widow.

[200a](#). THOMAS⁸ SKIDMORE was born 1 December 1808 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married Nancy (born

on 17 November 1824 and died 30 November 1899) a daughter of James W. and Mary (Gannaway) Ligon. He died 10 May 1881; both he and his wife are buried at Tuscumbia, Colbert County, Alabama. His widow married secondly Dr. John S. Napier of old LaGrange on 13 December 1882 in Colbert County. They moved to Waco, McClennan County, Texas, where he died in 1899.

Thomas Skidmore was the only one of his family to remain behind in Alabama when his father moved to Lamar County, Texas. He was living in 1850 in Tuscumbia, a merchant, with his wife Nancy. In the 1855 state census of Alabama he was head of a household that included eight slaves. In 1860 he had personal property worth \$40,000.00 probably in stock for his store. A local historian calls him "a highly esteemed merchant of Tuscumbia." He and his wife had no children.

BNM 201. WILLIAM EDWARD⁸ SKIDMORE was born 8 November 1812 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married on 22 March 1838 in Lamar County, Texas, Caroline, a daughter of John W. and Nancy (Camp) Williams; she was born 18 November 1814 in Tennessee and died 26 February 1897 at Santa Fe Springs, California. William Edward Skidmore was killed on 28 October 1878 at Long Beach, California, by his runaway horses.

William Edward Skidmore learned the blacksmith's trade in Alabama. He moved in 1834 to Waco, Texas, from Alabama. His father and most of his family as well as several of his uncles and cousins followed him to Texas. He removed to Lamar County, Texas, arriving in 1836 where he where he had a land grant for 640 acres and ran a blacksmith's shop and a hotel. He was a ranger and a member of the home guard in the Mexican War. In 1850 he had \$35,000 in real estate which made him (on paper) the wealthiest person in Lamar County. He went about 1851 to Cass County, Texas. His sympathies were with the South in the war between the states.

In 1862 he and his family drove 36 mules from Texas to what is now San Diego, California. He pastured his mules near Lake Cuyamaca, 10 miles from Julian at San Diego County and is given credit for discovering the Stonewall gold mine, one of the richest in that county. While looking for a mule that had strayed Skidmore came across a ledge of gold-bearing quartz. "Within hours after I had filed my claim," he later said, "the area was swarming with about 500 gold seekers." They were living in 1870 at Julian; their daughter Marian Thompson was living next door.

In 1872 he went to Downey, California, where he built in June 1873 what is supposed to have been the first house at Long Beach (then a barley field by the sea). It stood at the southeast corner of First and Pine Streets and was 18 x 25 feet constructed with redwood. It was torn down in 1903.

His widow survived him by almost 20 years and continued to live at Long Beach until shortly before her death.

Children:

315. i. John Thomas, born 27 January 1839.
- ii. Joseph Warren, born 11 January 1841. He died 24 March 1853 in boyhood.

- iii. Mary Ann (Marian), born 15 September 1843. She married Ralph M. Thompson on 7 June 1866 in McLenna County, Texas. She died 22 February 1924 at Garvanza, California, and was buried in the Downey Cemetery.
- 316. iv. George Elder, born 10 November 1846.
- 317. v. Edward Upshaw, born 19 April 1849.
- vi. Margaret T., born 14 April 1852. She married Michael S. Julian on 30 June 1872; they lived at Long Beach. She died 15 September 1931 at Downey, California. Michael S. Julian (1839-1905), her husband, was a Confederate veteran. They lived at Long Beach. He was a peddler of dry goods in 1880 and they were living with her mother.
- 318. vii. Stephen Schuyler, born 23 October 1855.

[BNM 202](#). SCHUYLER B.⁸ SKIDMORE was born 19 September 1814 in Madison County, Kentucky, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married firstly Sarah, the daughter of John W. Williams, in Lamar County, Texas, on 23 July 1840; and secondly Mrs. Amanda G. Crowell (1827-1898) on 18 June 1876 in Downey, Los Angeles County, California. He died 22 April 1890 at Downey and was buried there; his wife Amanda is buried in the Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, California.

He moved to Lamar County with his father arriving there on 25 October 1837 and in 1840 he was living at Paris and was taxed on one poll and 440 acres of land in Red River County (from which Lamar was taken in the same year). He was enumerated in 1850 in Lamar County, and in 1860 in Collin County.

He was living in 1870, age 55, at Waco, McClennan County, Texas, where he was a clerk in a store. His second wife, A. G. Skidmore, age 51, was living at Los Nietos in 1880 with two children (surnamed Crowell) by her first husband. [Schuyler B. Skidmore is not found.]

In 1872 he went to Downey, California, along with his brother William Edward Skidmore (no. 60), where he had a general merchandise store.

Children: (by first wife)

- 319. i. Thomas Franklin, born July 1844.
- ii. Stephen K., born 1845. He died young.
- 320. iii. David Oscar, born October 1847.
- iv. Mary B., born 1849. She died young.
- v. Nannie S., born 1855. She married J. R. Patterson on 17 August 1873 in McLennan County, Texas.
- vi. Mary J., born 1856-7.
- vii. Susan Magelina (Maggie), born in April 1858 or 1859 at McKinley, Collin County, Texas. She is not found in the 1860 or 1870 census (unless she is Mary J.) and is included here on a tentative basis only. She married Andrew J. Bramlette (1855-____) on 10 January 1878 at Downey. She died there 25 September 1936.
- viii. Ora, born 1861 (daughter).
- ix. Josephine, born 1864.

BNM 203. JOHN⁸ SKIDMORE was born 14 December 1817 in St. Clair County, Illinois, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married Sarah A. Miller on 26 August 1849 in Lamar County, Texas, and died there on 27 August 1857. His widow married James Jordan as her second husband on 15 June 1858.

John Skidmore arrived in Lamar County, a bachelor, on 27 October 1839. In 1840 he paid the tax on one poll in Red River County (that part now Lamar), and in 1850 he was enumerated there as a farmer with \$1938.00 in real property.

He was shot by accident on 27 August 1857. His two children were living with their mother and stepfather at Paris in 1870.

Children:

- i. Arretta, born 1854.¹⁰ She married C.A. Henderson on 7 February 1871 in Lamar County.
- ii. John, born 1857.¹¹

BNM 204. DAVID ANDERSON⁸ SKIDMORE was born 11 April 1820 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married 29 December 1847 Sarah George Stirman in Lamar County; she was born 24 December 1827 in Mercer County, Kentucky, a daughter of William and Sarah (Willis) Stirman, and died 9 June 1911. He died 30 December 1896 and they are buried at Sylvan, Texas, together with all of their children except the eldest son and their daughter Annabelle Norris.

David Anderson Skidmore arrived in Lamar County on 25 October 1839 and settled seven miles due east of Paris. He started housekeeping in a log house still standing in 1959. He was exempted from service in the Confederate army because of his asthma, but he and his brother Murdock M. Skidmore owned a mill where they ground flour for the army six days a week and for themselves and their neighbors on Sunday. Later they owned the first steam cotton gin in Lamar County.

Sarah G. Skidmore and her son William M. Skidmore were living together in 1910 in Lamar County.

Children:

- i. Thomas David, born 15 September 1849. He died 31 December 1858 and is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery.
- ii. Mary, born 19 April 1851. She married Thomas E. Hancock (1843-1907) on 21 November 1869 in Lamar County. He was a Confederate veteran. They lived at Sylvan, Lamar County, Texas. She died 1 December 1928.
- iii. John Petus, born 22 October 1853. He married Rhoda J. Livesey (1858-1932) on

¹⁰ Arretta, born 7 November 1854. She married Charles Addison Henderson (5 November 1836-13 April 1913) on 7 February 1871 in Lamar County. According to a pedigree posted at Ancestry.com, she had the middle name Adiline and died 19 May 1932 at Klondike, Delta County, Texas. Four sons and three daughters.

¹¹ He was living with the family of his married sister in 1880 in Delta County.

- November 1878 in Lamar County. They had no children and he died 22 November 1925 in Lamar County.
- iv. Josepha, born 7 July 1856. She married her cousin John Thomas Skidmore (1839-1881) on 26 July 1875. She died 3 December 1932.
 - 321. v. Gaius Linsey (Linn G.), born 10 August 1858.
 - vi. Annabelle B., born 22 August 1860. She married James Monroe Norris (1855-1923) on 15 February 1883 in Lamar County. After the death of her husband she made her home with her son William Bennet Norris who was postmaster at Quanah, Hardeman County, Texas. She died there on 14 September 1954.
 - 322. vii. Edwin Lee, born 8 January 1864.
 - 323. viii. David Franklin, born 26 July 1867.
 - ix. William Moody, born 10 September 1869. He married Belle Carter (previously the widow of _____ Carr) on 16 December 1914 in Lamar County; they had no children. He died 2 May 1944.

[BNM 205](#). MURDOCK M.⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 5 September 1829 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He moved with his family to Lamar County, Texas, where he married Martha Joan Bradbury on 23 January 1861. He was a miller and died at Paris in Lamar County about 1881.

Children:

- i. William S., born 1862. He was living at home in 1870.
- 324. ii. Claude Pettis, born April 1867.
- iii. Rena, born 1870. She married Andrew Jackson Sharer on 15 June 1910.
- iv. Luella, born 1872. She married L. D. Ellett on 12 January 1893.
- 325. v. Walter H., born April 1875.

[BNM 206](#). GAIUS KIBBY⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 5 April 1832 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married Sallie E. Huff on 6 September 1858 in Lamar County; she married secondly Peyton Huff (presumably a kinsman) on 17 January 1867. She was born in 1858 and died in 1912. He was killed on 3 April 1863 in Tennessee while serving in the Confederate Army.

He and his brother Mathew L. Skidmore served as privates in Company G., 27th Texas Cavalry (Whitfield's Legion) under Captain Ed O. Williams. They enlisted on 8 March 1862 at Paris for 12 months. Their company was at Luka on 19 September 1862 and at Davis' Bridge on 5 October 1862. He was driving at team at Camp Rogers, Mississippi, on 31 October 1862 and was killed in Tennessee in the spring of the next year.

Children:

- i. Josephine Kibby, born 1858. She married W. B. Samson on 6 July 1878 in Collin County.
- 326. ii. Gaius Pinckney, born 1861.

BNM 207. MATHEW L.⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 3 March 1834 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Thomas (no. 140) and Mary (Reed) Skidmore. He married Mary Pollard who was born in 1836 and died in 1880. He died on 29 January 1882 and is buried in the family cemetery at Sylvan in Lamar County, Texas, near his parents.

He and his brother Gaius Kibby Skidmore served in Company G, 27th Texas Cavalry in the Civil War. Mathew L. Skidmore was stationed at Camp Rogers, Mississippi, on 31 October 1862. The regiment was surprised on one occasion by the Yankees according to Lemuel Skidmore (who served in the same company as his cousins). Mathew Skidmore stayed behind long enough to gather up his blankets and was captured. Lemuel Skidmore escaped. Mathew Skidmore told later how he was paraded as a prisoner in Washington, D. C., as one of Hood's ragged army, a humiliation he never forgot.

Children:

- i. Nancy P., born 1859. She married J. H. Scarborough on 8 March 1882.
327. ii. John T., born April 1863.
- iii. Lillie M., born 1866 She married S. E. Coursey on 15 October 1885.
328. iv. Joseph A., born 1868. He married Lizzie Linkenhoker on 27 November 1895. They are not found in 1900 in Lamar County. His widow was living in 1920 in ~~Benton~~ Denton County, Texas.
- v. Martha T. (Mattie), born 1870.
- vi. Clinton C. (twin), born January 1872. She married Andrew J. Fraley.
- vii. Clara C. (twin), born January 1872. She was living unmarried in Grayson County, Texas, in 1900 with her brother-in-law Andrew J. Fraley.
329. viii. Gaius Kibby (son), born 1876.

BNM 208. CAPTAIN THOMAS HENRY⁸ SKIDMORE was born 19 March 1823 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Abraham (no. 141) and Celia (Thompson) Skidmore.¹² He married firstly Laura L. Crane on 12 July 1846 in Lamar County, Texas, and secondly (by 1870) Elizabeth J. _____ (who was born in 1855 in Tennessee.) They were living in 1880 in Titus County, Texas, with their four youngest children. Mrs. Reverend T. H. Skidmore was buried in the cemetery at Greenhill Church, Titus County, Texas, but no tombstone is found there for her.

T. H. Skidmore was Assessor and Collector of Lamar County in 1847 when a special census was taken of scholastics in Texas.

According to the War Department records he served in Company C, 29th Texas Cavalry and also in Company A, Ninth (Young's) Texas Infantry as Assistant Quartermaster and Captain. A prisoner of war, he was paroled at Meridian, Mississippi, on 9 May 1865. Reverend Thomas Skidmore was living in 1870 at Clarksville, Red River County, Texas, with his wife Elizabeth. Living at home were his sons Joseph, James, William and John, and his daughter Alice. Also in his household was Alberto Carrlee, aged 11, perhaps a stepson.

¹² Recently posted at Ancestry.com is *The Story of a Texas Pioneer with Tales of Early Times in Lamar County and History of the 9th Texas Infantry* by Diane Skidmore Kuras.

Thomas Skidmore was Titus County Surveyor in 1880. In the household next to him in 1880 was his widowed daughter-in-law Amanda P. Skidmore and her son Thomas aged one (enumerated with her father Francis M. Caylor).

Children:

- 330. i. Joseph Edward, born 1849.
- ii. Donald, born 1851. He had apparently died before 1870.
- iii. James Riley, born 1854. He was living unmarried in Bosque County in 1880, a laborer.
He married Sarah Alice Coleman, a widow, after 1894. They were living in 1910 in Randall County, Texas, and in 1920 in Tillman County, Oklahoma.
- 331. iv. William Henry, born 21 March 1856.
- v. Celia E., born 1858.
- 332. vi. John McKee, born 1860.
- vii. Mary Alice, born 1862.
- viii. Sidney B., a son, born 1866. He was a patient in 1920 at the State Epileptic Colony in
Taylor County, Texas.
- ix. Thomas, born 1871.

[BNM 209](#). EDWARD THOMPSON⁸ SKIDMORE was born 5 April 1825 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Abraham (no. 141) and Celia (Thompson) Skidmore. He married Jane Cheatham (1834-1893) on 7 February 1850 in Lamar County, Texas, and he died 26 October 1912 at Biardstown, Lamar County, Texas, and is buried at Antioch.

He moved to Lamar County with his family, arriving there on 1 May 1838, and settled on Skidmore Prairie.

He enlisted in August 1861 as a private in Captain J. J. Martin's company for Beat No. 2 in Lamar County [Company K, Ninth (Maxey's) Brigade of Texas Infantry] Brigadier General H. Shelton commanding. He later served in Company G, 23rd Texas Cavalry.

He was a farmer and a Justice of the Peace. He and his wife and children were enumerated in 1880 in Lamar County, Texas, while living at Paris.

He was blind for many years before his death according to an interview in the Paris Weekly News of 11 August 1905. He was then an elder in the Antioch Church at Biardstown.

Children:

- i. Martha Celia, born 6 July 1851. Living at home in 1900. She died 2 April 1917 in Lamar County, a spinster, and is buried at Antioch.
- 333. ii. William Edward, born November 1852.
- iii. Mary Jane, born 16 May 1854. She married James Edward Reeves (1847-1924) on
15
January 1874. She died 20 May 1920. They had six children. A grandson, James R. Moore, DPM, lived in Paris, Texas, in 1983.
- 334. iv. Francis Marion, born 23 March 1856.

- v. Yeravina (Vina), born 4 May 1858. She married Charles I. Jones on 17 November 1886. She died 15 May 1937.
- vi. Matilda Ann, born 23 May 1860. She married Oscar Hancock on 24 December 1883 in Lamar County. She died 28 November 1891.
- 335. vii. Jefferson Davis, born 21 November 1861 (twin).
- viii. Alexander Stephens, born 21 November 1861 (twin). He was living at home in 1900 and with his nephew William Edward Skidmore in 1920. He died 6 January 1932 in Lamar County, a bachelor.
- 336. ix. Robert E. Lee, born 10 August 1867.
- x. Albert Bonaparte, born 24 January 1873. He married Amy L. Ellis (born 1877-died 21 January 1931) on 31 January 1900 in Lamar County. They were living in Lamar County in 1920. They had no children and are buried in the Evergreen Cemetery.

BNM 210. LIEUTENANT LEMUEL DICKSON⁸ SKIDMORE was born 30 January 1827 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Abraham (no. 141) and Celia (Thompson) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary B. Smiley (she was born in 1826 in Kentucky) on 8 March 1849, and secondly Mrs. Emeline Click (a widow) on 14 July 1881 in Lamar County. She was born in July 1856 in Tennessee and was living with a daughter from an earlier marriage in 1900 in Lamar County.

He enlisted as a Second Lieutenant in Captain J. J. Martin's company for Beat No. 2 in Lamar County [Company K, Ninth (Maxey's) Brigade of Texas Infantry] in August 1861. He served later in Company G, 27th Texas Cavalry (see his cousin Gaius Kibby Skidmore elsewhere) and was stationed at Camp Rogers, Mississippi, on 31 October 1862.

He was a farmer in Lamar County, Texas. He was living in 1870 at Paris but he and his younger children appear to have been overlooked in the 1880 census. His widow M. Emeline Skidmore made her home later with her daughter Mary E., wife of James P. Durham, in Lamar County.

Children:

- 337. i. Thomas A., born June 1851.
- ii. Nancy A., born 1854. She married J. P. Croft on 12 August 1873 in Lamar County.
- iii. Mary E. She married James P. Durham about 1872.
- iv. Isaac H., born 1857.
- v. Samuel M., born 1860. He married Mary J. Patterson on 29 January 1885 in Lamar County. They are not found there in 1900.
- 338. vi. Lemuel S., born August 1862.
- vii. Eliza J., born 15 February 1866 at Biardstown, Lamar County, Texas. She married Alexander H. Reidy in Lamar County on 21 December 1887, where she died 27 July 1892.
- viii. Sarah M., born 1869.

BNM 211. JOHN ALEXANDER⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 7 June 1831 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Abraham (no. 141) and Celia (Thompson) Skidmore. He married Martha Josephine Winsett who was born in January 1837 in Alabama and died in 1913. She was living, his widow, in 1900 in Precinct No. 7 of Fannin County, Texas.

He enlisted in August 1861 in Company K, Ninth (Maxey's) Brigade of Texas Infantry. War Department records show that J. A. Skidmore enlisted on 28 September 1861 in Company K, Ninth (Maxey's) brigade of Texas Infantry, commanded by Captain Dillard and was promoted to Third Sergeant. He later served in 1863 in Company G, 23rd Texas Cavalry. His widow (age 73) applied for a pension on 12 February 1910. She stated that he had died 7 November 1881 in Delta County, Texas, and had married the applicant on 2 February 1859 in Lamar County. She was a native of Morgan County, Alabama, and was living in 1910 at Comanche, Texas. J. W. Skidmore was a witness to her pension application. John A. Skidmore had served until the end of the war in Texas and in Louisiana. War Department records show that he enlisted on 1 December 1863 in Company G, 23rd Texas Cavalry.

He was living in 1880 in Delta County, Texas, and died there on 7 December 1881.

Children:

- 339. i. Thomas Marshall, born 19 January 1860.
- ii. Mary Frances Parallee, born 16 September 1866. She married Marcus L. Ward on 26 September 1886 in Delta County, Texas, and died 10 July 1901 in Red River County, Texas.
- 340. iii. James William Abraham, born 29 January 1869.
- iv. Parmelia Ann Alexandria (twin), born 23 December 1871. She married J. E. Patterson on 8 November 1891 in Delta County, Texas, and died 15 April 1937 at Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.
- v. Margaret Orphelia A. (twin), born 23 December 1871. She married Joseph A. Osborne on 31 October 1897 in Delta County, Texas.
- vi. Martha Cordelia, born 26 January 1875. She married J. Albert Greer on 23 May 1897 in Delta County, Texas.

[BNM 212](#). JAMES FRANCIS⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 25 June 1851 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Abraham (no. 141) and Emeline (Thompson) Skidmore. He married firstly Martha Jane Allison on 6 May 1881 at Greenfield, Dade County, Missouri; she was born 20 December 1856. He married secondly (after 1920) Ellen Saye who was born 28 April 1855 and died 7 June 1946. He died 11 November 1923 at Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, where he and his second wife are buried in the Maple Park Cemetery.

They were living in 1900 at Harrisonville in Grand River Township, Cass County, Missouri, and in 1910 at Springfield. He and his first wife were living in 1920 at 630 Nebraska Avenue, Long Beach, Los Angeles County, California.

Children:

- 341. i. Willard born 21 March 1882.
- 342. ii. Mark, born 13 March 1883.
- iii. Frank Theron, born 29 March 1884. He served in the Spanish-American War. He died unmarried at Washington, D. C., and is buried there.
- iv. Virginia (adopted), born February 1892. She married R. V. Dunscomb after 1910 and was living in 1958 at Springfield.

BNM 213. ROBERT ALLISON⁸ SKIDMORE was born in May 1835 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Captain William (no. 142) and Jane (Stuart) Skidmore. He married Susan Elizabeth Lassitter on 12 September 1861 in Marshall County, Alabama. He died on 7 February 1906, and his wife on 8 March 1918.

He and his brother John A. were both living in 1860 in Lamar County, Texas, but returned just before the war to Alabama. He served in the Confederate Army. He and wife went to housekeeping in a little house across the field from the family homestead. His wife Susan lived for protection with her mother-in-law in 1864 while her husband was away with his company. He returned after the war to the family farm to try to recover the family's fortune which had been wiped out. He and his young family were living in 1870 at Applegrove in Morgan County.

After 15 years of largely futile effort he moved in 1880 to Cane Hill, Washington County, Arkansas, where he farmed for a time near Fayetteville. In 1893 he followed his two sons to Oakesdale Precinct, Whitman County, Washington, impressed by their success in growing wheat south of Spokane. They were living there in 1900, and are buried in the old cemetery at Oakesdale.

Children: (all born in Alabama except for the youngest)

- 343. i. Albert Allen, born 16 July 1862.
- ii. Kitty, born 12 May 1866. She married Frank H. Brown on 27 February 1892 in Whitman County. She died on 30 May 1929.
- iii. Richard Montgomery, born 21 July 1870. He married Frances G. Bancroft (1875____) in Whitman County. He was employed by the Pacific Gas and Electric Company, and died on 23 June 1912.
- iv. Mary Alice, born 9 November 1873. She married John F. Walton on 22 July 1896.
- 344. v. William Nathan, born November 1874.
- 345. vi. Henry Marvin, born 11 January 1880.
- vii. Ella, born 30 June 1883. She died on 30 December 1897.

213a. JOHN PAUL⁸ SKIDMORE was born 1838 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Captain William (no. 142) and Jane (Stuart) Skidmore. He married Mary A. Julian on 1 August 1861 in Marshall County; she married secondly William Carter on 7 July 1865 in the same county after his death.

He and his brother Robert Allison Skidmore were living in 1860 in Lamar County, Texas, but returned to Alabama to enlist in the Confederate army. He and his three brothers all served in Company D, Fourth (Russell's) Alabama Cavalry; John A. Skidmore was killed in action in 1863 in eastern Tennessee.

Children:
None known.

BNM 214. RICHARD MONTGOMERY⁸ SKIDMORE born on 27 November 1842 in Morgan County, Alabama, a twin son of Captain William (no. 142) and Jane (Stuart) Skidmore. He married late in life Frances C. _____ (1863-1945); she married John M. Cotton of

Marshall County, Alabama as her second husband. Mrs. Cotton is buried in the Arab City Memorial Cemetery in Marshall County.

He served with his three brothers in Company D, Fourth (Russell's) Alabama Cavalry; the twin brothers both survived the war but their elder brothers were killed in action. On 3 February 1863 Richard Skidmore was reimbursed \$140 by the Confederate government for his horse which had been killed in an engagement near Dover, Tennessee. Later in the same year, on 21 December, he was wounded but unlike his hapless brothers made a full recovery. David Crockett Stuart in his story *A Few Lines From an Old Johnny Reb* mentions that his cousin Dick Skidmore and his five brothers were there with him in the same company. They served under the command of Colonel Russell and were attached to the army of General Nathan Bedford Forest.

He was the chief benefactor of the Skidmore Chapel near Applegrove and is buried in the cemetery there. It was used as a school during the week; it was sold by the Methodist Conference in 1915 and has since been torn down. The cemetery was abandoned for many years but has recently been restored, newly fenced, and a trust established to maintain it.

He and his family were living at Applegrove in the 1900 census. He died there on 8 January 1901.

Children: (all living with their stepfather in Marshall County in 1910)

- i. Mary Elizabeth, born September 1890. She married _____.
346. ii. John E., born September 1892.
- iii. William Talmadge, born 24 July 1894. He married (1) Annie Rhowyn (born 21 June 1896, died 13 January 1954), and they are buried in the Arab City Memorial Cemetery. He married (2) Beatrice King. He died in August 1976.
- iv. Lois, born December 1896. She married _____, and died in Cullman, Cullman County, Alabama.
- v. Beulah, born 1901. She married James Poole.

[BNM 215](#). NATHANIEL GREENE⁸ SKIDMORE was born 27 November 1842 in Morgan County, Alabama, a twin son of Captain William (no. 142) and Jane (Stuart) Skidmore. He married firstly Martha A. Copeland (2 January 1840, 14 March 1888), a widow of _____ Julian, on 1 January 1865; secondly Mary Atillia Wagner (born 15 November 1865, died 8 July 1892); thirdly Minerva J. Bolding (born January 1855) on 15 November 1896; fourthly Mary Pitman; about 1890; and fifthly Millie S. Abercrombie (born 1841) about 1900. Nathaniel Skidmore served on the Board of Stewards of Skidmore's Chapel (Methodist) in Morgan County. A stepdaughter Adeline Julian born 1862 was living 1870 and 1880 with her mother and Nathaniel G. Skidmore. Nathaniel Green Skidmore died on 7 January 1913 and is buried in the Oleander Cemetery at Oleander in Marshall County, Alabama, together with several of his children.

He was living with his wife Millie S. Skidmore at Oleander, Alabama, in 1910. He was living at Arab in the same county on 10 July 1911 when he applied for a Confederate pension from the state of Alabama. He was then aged 69, blind, and stated that he had served in Company M, Fifth Alabama Cavalry. No other papers are found in his file at Montgomery and it seems likely that he died before any relief was given to him.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Mary Jane, born 6 October 1865. She married George M. Blanton. She died 2 December 1926 age 61 and is buried in the Mt. Oak Cemetery near Arab, Marshall County, Alabama.
- ii. Eliza Bell, born 3 November 1867. She married Silas James Garrison, and died on 30 December 1916. She is buried in the Oleander Cemetery.
- 347. iii. Nathaniel Montgomery, born 19 October 1870.
- iv. Frances Ann, born 24 May 1874. She married Willie Clinton Weaver. She died on 7 February 1899 age 24 and is buried in the Oleander Cemetery.
- v. William Thomas, born 16 January 1878. He died unmarried aged 24 of fever on 20 November 1902.
- vi. Olivia Lillian, born 24 May 1881. She married (1) James David Williams, and (2) Simon Nathaniel Turner. She died 19 December 1926.

(by second wife)

- vii. Margaret Elizabeth, born 4 January 1890. She married (1) John H. Satterfield (1888-1932) about 1910 and (2) Ernest Max Rosswald. She died at Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, on 9 June 1987 aged 97.
- viii. Della Atillia, born September 1891. She married Reuben Edgar Julian.

(by third wife)

- ix. Carrie Lou, born about 1887. She died at five months presumably from crib death.

(by fourth wife)

- x. A child, name unknown.

[BNM 216](#). JOHN ALEXANDER⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1815 in either Lee County, Virginia, or what is now Lawrence County, Kentucky, the son of Henry (no. 143) Skidmore. He married Mary, the daughter of James and Elizabeth (_____) Boone on 28 December 1837 in Perry County, Missouri; the ceremony was performed by John Hughey, a justice of the peace. He and his wife both seem to have died in the early 1840's.

He appears to have been enumerated twice in the 1840 census, once as John A. Skidmore in Randle Township, Cape Girardeau, Missouri, and later in the same year as Alx. Skidmore in Randolph County, Illinois, across the Mississippi River. In Illinois his return does not show a wife; only a daughter under five and an extra male 15 to 20 (possibly one of his brothers who continued in Randolph County).

In 1850 his two orphaned daughters are separated but both living in Cape Girardeau County. Harriet, the younger, was with her grandparents James and Elizabeth Boone. Mary E. Skidmore, aged 12, was living in the household of Jeremiah Ranney. Elizabeth Boone died 9 March 1869 in Cape Girardeau County; her will mentions her granddaughter Mary Skidmore.

Children: (both born in Missouri)

- i. Mary E., born 1838. She married Patrick Fedy on 28 May 1854 at St. Michael's Catholic Church at Frederickstown, Madison County, Missouri.
- ii. Harriet, born 1841. She was living in 1850 but was dead in 1869.

[BNM 217](#). ANDREW JACKSON⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 1817 in what is now Lawrence County, Kentucky, the son of Henry (no. 143) Skidmore. He married Anastasia (Anna), the daughter of Jerome and Cecilia Hardesty, Roman Catholics from Maryland, on 28 August 1839 at St. Theresa's Catholic Church in Rhodelia, Meade County, Kentucky. She was born in 1825 in Kentucky and was a sister of the second wife of Henry M. Skidmore. A. J. Skidmore and his wife were living as late as 1880 in Bradley Township, Jackson County, Illinois.

He is listed on the tax list of 1838 in Breckinridge County, Kentucky, next to his father Henry, where he was taxed on one voter, one white male over 21 (both himself), and one horse worth \$75.00. He is missing from the tax list in 1839. It seems likely that he is the Jas. Skidmore who was enumerated after his brother Alx. Skidmore in the 1840 census of Randolph County, Illinois, despite the error in his Christian name.

In 1850 and 1860 he and his family are found in Township 5 South Range 8 West (now Ruma Township) in Randolph County, getting their mail at Red Bud. He had a land grant there for 40 acres at \$1.25 per acre on 1 December 1851. He had moved by 1866 to New Madrid County, Missouri, and lived soon after in Ozark Township, Webster County, Missouri. He returned later to Jackson County, Illinois, where he presumably died after 1880. No probate or tombstone has been found.

Children: (all born in Randolph County, Illinois)

- 348. i. John Henry, born 20 February 1840.
- ii. Lucinda Elizabeth, born 1843 (twin). She married Thomas C. Moore on 13 April 1863 and was living with her father in Missouri in 1870 apparently a widow.
- iii. Cecilia, born 1843 (twin). She married Casper Flover on 15 June 1858.
- iv. Melinda J., baptized 10 August 1845 at St. Patrick's Church, Ruma. She married William Hardesty (1847-____) on 21 September 1864. She was living with her father in Illinois in 1880.
- v. Jinsa Ann, (called Jenisha on her marriage bond), born 1849. She had a license to marry William H. Crow on 6 May 1866 in New Madrid County, Missouri. This marriage may not have been performed, however, as she is called Ann Skidmore on 26 February 1869 when she married William Rixley Almond in Webster County, Missouri. They were living next to her father in Ozark Township in 1870.
- vi. Thomas Jerome, born 5 August 1852. Died in infancy.
- 349. vii. Thomas Jerome, born 1854.
- viii. Sarah G. V., born 1856. She married John Andrew on 18 May 1871 in Webster County. [She is also said to have married _____ Ledbetter and _____ Creason.]
- ix. Mary B., born 1857. She married Philip P. Keller (1845-1928) on 21 October 1879 at Ada in Jackson County, Illinois.
- x. Martha, born 31 December 1858. She married William Harrison Carbaugh on 11 January 1879 in Jackson County. They are buried in an unmarked grave in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery at Perry, Randolph County, Illinois.

[BNM 218](#). HENRY MONROE⁸ SKIDMORE was born 26 September 1819 in what is now Lawrence County, Kentucky, the son of Henry (no. 143) Skidmore. He married firstly Angeline Livers (Leavere), a native of Missouri, on 28 April 1840 (who died shortly after the birth of her daughter Mary Elizabeth in 1852), and secondly Cecilia Ellen, a daughter of Jerome and Cecilia Hardesty (a sister of his brother's wife) on 18 April 1852. She was born 25 May 1829 in Marion County, Kentucky, and died 22 April 1894 at Ruma, Randolph County, Illinois. Both marriages were performed in Randolph County, Illinois. H. M. Skidmore died there in Ruma Township on 2 January 1897 and is buried in St. Patrick's Cemetery near Ruma.

He was a successful farmer; in 1860 his personal property was valued at \$2000.00 and his real estate at \$7000.00. Three of the sons of Henry M. Skidmore (John B., James T., and Andrew J.) together with their cousin John H. Skidmore all served together in Company A, 155th Regiment of Illinois Infantry enlisting at the same time at Prairie de Rocher on 9 February 1865. Monroe Skidmore was living in 1865 at Prairie de Rocher in the state census of Illinois taken in that year.

In 1880 his family was in Ruma Township (which adjoins). H. M. Skidmore stated that his father was born in Virginia, and that his mother (about whom we know nothing else) was a native of Ireland.

Henry Skidmore, his second wife, her parents, and a part of their families are buried in the cemetery at St. Patrick's Catholic Church in Ruma, Illinois.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. William, born 1841. He was living in 1860 but died unmarried as a young man.
- 350. ii. John Baptiste, born 22 November 1843.
- 350a. iii. James Thomas, born May 1844.
- 351. iv. Andrew Jackson (Jack), born January 1846.
- v. Nathaniel Lewis, born 1848. He died in infancy.
- vi. Mary Elizabeth, born 16 January 1852. She married firstly Henry Barbeau on 19 September 1871 and secondly Isaac Nelson, Jr. She died 7 May 1936 at St. Louis, Missouri, and is buried at Ruma, Randolph County, Illinois.

(by second wife)

- 352. vii. George Monroe, born 2 March 1854.
- 353. viii. Jerome, born 20 December 1856.
- ix. Loretta Jane, born 10 August 1858. She married James Crogan on 8 November 1880. She died on 10 April 1947 at Perth, Sumner County, Kansas, and is buried at the Perth Cemetery.
- x. Lewis, born 1863. He died unmarried as a young man; living 1880.

[BNM 219](#). IRA⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 1816 in Lee County, Virginia, the son of John (no. 144) and Mary (Noe) Skidmore. He married Sarah (Sally), the daughter of Aley and Elizabeth (Farmer) Ledford on 7 June 1834 in Harlan County, Kentucky. He was living as late as 1873 at Mt. Pleasant, in Harlan County, a farmer, but was dead by 1880.

Ira Skidmore moved about 1831 to Harlan County with his father and spent the remainder of his life there.

Children: (born in Harlan County)

- i. Susannah (Sukey), born 1837. She married William Day on 21 December 1854, and is buried in the Manse Cemetery at Paint Lick, Garrard County, Kentucky.
- ii. Savanna, born 1838. She married John Day on 1 May 1859.
- iii. Eliza, born 1840. She married Ira Day on 22 July 1860.
- iv. Martha, born 1842. She was living at home in 1860.
- 353a. v. Carter, born 1843.
- vi. Malena, born 10 August 1848. She married Solomon S. Forrester and died 1 March 1930; buried at Bethel Churchyard in Lee County, Virginia. She died 1 March 1930.
- vii. Rebecca, born 1850. She married Green Osborn.
- 354. viii. Portman, born 1852.
- ix. Elizabeth (Betty), born March 1855. She married David Lundy. She was dead by 1910.
- x. Margaret, born 1856. She was living at home in 1870.
- xi. Nancy, born May 1862. She was living at home in 1870.

[BNM 220](#). CAPTAIN HENRY⁸ SKIDMORE was born 16 October 1819 in Lee County, Virginia, the son of John (no. 144) and Mary (Noe) Skidmore. He married on 16 May 1839 Elizabeth, the daughter of Aley and Elizabeth (Farmer) Ledford, and a sister of the wife of his brother Ira Skidmore. She was born 9 April 1821 and died 1 September 1910. Henry Skidmore died 17 March 1877 and they are buried in the Skidmore Cemetery at Sunny Acres, Harlan County, Kentucky.

He was Captain of Company F of the 47th Volunteer Kentucky Mounted Infantry of the Union Army in the Civil War. His widow was living in 1910 in Lee County, Virginia, with her son-in-law James Farmer. She applied for a pension in his right in 1889.

He was 5' 10" tall at the time of his commission as Captain, with a dark complexion and black hair and eyes. A portrait of Captain Henry from this period is reproduced in the magazine Harlan Footprints (Summer 1983), volume I, number 4.

His home in Harlan County was still known in 1962 as the "Skidmore Farm."

Children: (born in Harlan County)

- 355. i. Albert W., born 20 March 1840.
- 356. ii. Daniel Boone, born 15 November 1842.
- 357. iii. Isom H., born September 1845.
- iv. Valeria, born 25 February 1848. She married 23 August 1888 James A. Farmer and lived in Lee County, Virginia. She was blind for much of her lifetime and died 30 July 1944.
- 358. v. Jerome, born May 1850.
- vi. Mary, born 30 December 1852. She married Albert Ball on 7 October 1869 and died 7 December 1900; buried Resthaven Cemetery in Harlan County.

- vii. Jane, born 20 February 1855. She married Isaac Napier on 19 August 1880 and died 12 November 1915 at Hagen, Lee County, Virginia, where she is buried.
- viii. Sarah, born 26 January 1857. She married Elhanon Murphy Howard (1854-____) on 8 July 1874 and died 2 May 1924; buried in the Howard Cemetery at Baxter, Harlan County, Kentucky.
- ix. Lavina (Vina), born 24 September 1859. She married Bradley Watkins Carter and died 22 August 1891; buried in the Skidmore Cemetery.
- 359. x. George B., born 6 June 1862.
- 360. xi. James Farmer (Jeemes), born 27 September 1865.

BNM 221. LEANDER⁸ SKIDMORE was born in June 1826 in Lee County, Virginia, the son of John (no. 144) and Mary (Noe) Skidmore. He married Nancy, a daughter of John and Nancy Ann (Turner) Cawood on 3 July 1848 in Harlan County, Kentucky. She was born 7 November 1829 and was living in 1900, his widow, head of household that included her five Hall grandchildren.

Leander Skidmore moved to Harlan County as a child and spent the rest of his life farming there on Cranks Creek. He was living as late as 1880 at Mt. Pleasant in that county.

Children: (born in Harlan County)

- 361. i. Luther, born 1848.
- 362. ii. Millard, born 20 October 1853.
- iii. Margaret, born 2 October 1854. She married Oliver Farmer in 1871.
- 363. iv. John, born June 1857.
- v. A child, born 16 June 1859. Died young.
- vi. Everett, born 1862. He married Jane Harris and died after 1880.
- vii. Mary E., born 1865. She married Thomas Day. They are said to have moved to Menifee County, Kentucky, after he shot and killed Leander Skidmore in self-defense.
- viii. Joanna, born 6 January 1866. She married Peter Day (1862-1926) and died 21 February 1948. They are buried in the Smith Cemetery at Cranks in Harlan County.
- ix. Emily, born 1870. She married (after 1900) John B. Hall and later divorced him.
- 364. x. Leander S., born 1871.
- xi. Titus, born 1873. He had died unmarried before 7 March 1890 when his estate was divided among his brothers and sisters.

BNM 222. ABRAHAM⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 11 June 1829 in Lee County, Virginia, the son of John (no. 144) and Mary (Noe) Skidmore. He married firstly Margaret, the daughter of James and Margaret (Asher) Farmer, (born 1830, died 1895) who was the mother of all of his children, and secondly Mary Ann, a daughter of Martin Collier, and previously the widow of Asa G. Roop (who she had married on 21 October 1858 in Lee County). She was born 3 November 1839 and died 8 July 1928 and is buried in the Roop Cemetery in Lee County, Virginia. He died 9 October 1918 of influenza and bronchial pneumonia in Jonesville, Lee County, Virginia. According to his death certificate, he was buried at Miller's Graveyard (near Miller's Chapel, a few miles northeast of Jonesville off Highway 647). A visit to the cemetery reveals that grave is unmarked.

He lived most of his life in the on Cranks Creek about 14 miles from Harlan courthouse, but moved in 1899 back to Lee County where he farmed about two miles west of the post office at Pridemore.

On 19 November 1909 Abraham Skidmore was granted land in Harlan County as a son and heir of Peggie Noe; she was a sister and heir of Benjamin Noe, deceased.

Abraham Skidmore owned 688 acres of valuable coal lands in Harlan County and is said to have been wealthy. He was living in 1900 at Jonesville in Lee County, Virginia, with two of his stepchildren.

Descendants of Abraham Skidmore will want to read *Generations, An American Family*, by John Egerton published by Simon and Schuster in 1983. It is largely the recollections of his granddaughter Addie King (born 1885) and her husband Burnam Ledford set down when he was 101 and his wife was 93. *Generations* got splendid reviews and was on the national bestseller lists for many weeks after its publication in 1983.

Children: (born in Harlan County)

- i. Emily, born 1850. She married (after 1880) William M. Ball (later divorced). She died in 1915 and is buried in the old Coldiron Cemetery at Baxter in Harlan County.
- ii. Letitia, born 22 August 1852. She married George Washington Eager on 13 December 1870 and died 18 November 1892; buried Resthaven Cemetery at Loyall, Harlan County, Kentucky.
- iii. Jerusha, born 6 May 1854. She married Moses L. Pope on 12 January 1871 and died 2 February 1923; buried Pope Cemetery at Cawood, Harlan County.
365. iv. James M., born 15 December 1855.
- v. Lucretia, born 1858. She married firstly Hiram Cawood (1860-1934) on 13 January 1876, and secondly William Steward in 1885.
- vi. Nelson, born 15 December 1859. He died young.
- vii. Nancy, born 15 August 1861. She married Carlo Jones.
366. viii. Ulysses Grant, born 8 April 1863.
367. ix. Milton, born 1867.
- x. Mary, born 1865. She married firstly Ewell Van King (1859-1895) on 1 March 1884, and secondly George S. Napier. She died in 1939 and is buried in the Manse Cemetery at Paint Lick, Garrard County, Kentucky.
368. xi. Asher, born July 1869.
- xii. Dora, born 1872. She married firstly John C. Coldiron, and secondly Lloyd Nolan. She died 24 August 1963 and is buried in the Van Huss Grove Cemetery, Lee County, Virginia.

[BNM 223](#). JOHN⁸ SKIDMORE, JR., was born in 1834 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of John (no. 144) and Margaret (Rupp) Skidmore. The name of his first wife is unknown, but he married secondly Cammie Eliza, a daughter of Enoch and Malinda (Farmer) Osborne. He died on 21 April 1900 at Mt. Pleasant in Harlan County.

He enlisted as a private on 4 August 1863 and was mustered into Company F, 47th Kentucky Volunteer Mounted Infantry at Irvine in Harlan County. He was mustered out on 26 December

1864 at Lexington Fayette County, Kentucky. He was then aged 29, 5 feet 11 inches, with a light complexion, light hair and blue eyes. His brother Henry was captain of the company.

His widow Cammie was living with her son Barnes in ~~1900~~ 1910 on Yocum Creek and in 1920 (aged 77) in Lee County, Virginia.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Mary, born about 1860. She married Bird King on 23 October 1890.

(by second wife)

369. ii. Nelson, born September 1863.
- iii. Sarah, born 1867. She married _____ King and was living his widow with her mother in 1900.
- iv. Nancy, born 1869.
- v. Lucy, born 1870.
370. vi. Barnes, born September 1870.
371. vii. Oliver, born October 1872.
- viii. Garrett, born November 1874. He died on 23 January 1916 aged 40 in Harlan County.
- ix. Joanna, born 1876.
372. x. Robert B., born September 1878.

[BNM 224](#). JAMES GARRETT⁸ SKIDMORE was born in April 1836 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of John (no. 144) and Margaret (Rupp) Skidmore. He married firstly about 1856 Mary Botner (born about 1838 in Tennessee), secondly Louisa Ball, and thirdly Isabelle (born 3 August 1871, died 11 September 1927), a daughter of Frederick and Julia Ann (Lansdowne) MacDonald.

He had removed from Harlan County to Powell County, Kentucky, by 1884. He died in February 1920 and he and his third wife are buried in the Skidmore Cemetery off U. S. Route 460 near Means in Menifee County, Kentucky.

Children: (by first wife)

373. i. Roger Hansen, born 17 October 1857. 228.
374. ii. Curtis Burnam, born June 1859.
375. iii. Theopholis Garrett, born 6 January 1862.
- iv. Matilda, born 1864. She married firstly S. J. Miller and secondly Steve Willoughby and was living his widow in 1910.
- v. Elizabeth, born 15 June 1865. She married Wix Day (born 4 January 1867, died 29 August 1915) on 29 December 1892 in Powell County, Kentucky.
- vi. Rebecca, born 1868. She married firstly John T. Garrett in 1890 in Powell County, and secondly Austin Palmer.
- vii. Nancy (Doll), born 1870. She married James Dillard Halsey on 31 December 1891. She died in 1940 and is buried in the Miller Cemetery in Powell County.
376. viii. Daniel, born September 1877.
377. ix. Millard F., born 1878.

(by third wife)

- 378. x. John M., born 30 January 1883.
- 379. xi. Green, born 25 January 1890.
- 380. xii. Roscoe, born 1891.
- xiii. Emma, born May 1894. She married Alexander Smallwood in 1911 in Menifee County, Kentucky. She is buried in the Stanton Cemetery in Powell County, Kentucky.
- xiv. Allie, born 11 May 1889. She married firstly Cash Dougherty, and secondly Floyd Neal. She died 11 May 1973 and is buried in the Fagan Cemetery in Menifee County, Kentucky.

[BNM 225](#). ANDREW COLDWELL⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 27 August 1840 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of John (no. 144) and Margaret (Rupp) Skidmore. He married firstly Louisa Forrester on 8 July 1860 in Harlan County, and secondly Elizabeth Asher (born 11 June 1844, died 28 May 1916) about 1878/9 in Owsley County, Kentucky. Elizabeth is buried in the Nada Cemetery, Powell County, Kentucky. He died 15 May 1917 in Powell County, Kentucky.

He filed for a divorce from his first wife before the birth of their only son (who was living in 1870 with his father). He moved to Clay County, Kentucky, in 1865 and in 1877 to Stanton in Powell County where he was a farmer.

Andrew Coldwell Skidmore served in the Union army in the Civil War. He enlisted as a private on 1 March 1862 at Cumberland Ford in Harlan County in Company F, Seventh Kentucky Volunteer Infantry. His left ankle was fractured in July 1864 when he was struck by an artillery wagon at Paris, Bourbon County, Kentucky. He was pensioned in 1890 and was living in 1910 at Baden in Powell County.

Several of the children of Andrew Coldwell Skidmore had moved to Wisconsin by 1900. His eldest son Leander was living there, a boarder, with Tom J. Powell in Polar Township, Langlade County. His daughters Susan and Martha Jane, still unmarried, were living in 1900 with their sister Letitia and her husband Morton Powell in the same township. Leander S. Skidmore later went home to Kentucky from Wisconsin.

Children: (by first wife)

- 381. i. Leander S., born November 1861.

(by second wife)

- ii. Catherine (Kitty) born 1868.
- iii. Letitia, born 1869. She married firstly Morton Powell in 1895 in Powell County, and secondly Jesse Dirickson. She was living in 1900 in Polar Township, Langlade County, Wisconsin, and died there at Bryant about 1931-2.
- iv. Margaret, born 1872.
- v. Elizabeth, born 1 June 1873. She married Francis Marion Jones on 4 December 1902 in Langlade County, Wisconsin, where she died in 1945.
- vi. Susan, born December 1875. She married William Spencer on 16 July 1900 in

- Langlade County, Wisconsin. They lived at Iron River, Iron County, Michigan.
- vii. Martha Jane, born April 1877. She married Luke Powell after 1900 and lived in Michigan.
- viii. Mary, born 1879. She married Richard Bowen (born 27 February 1881, died 27 July 1907) on 2 February 1899 in Powell County and died there on 3 March 1982 aged 103.
- 382. ix. John Ledford, born September 1882.
- x. Sally, born July 1884.
- xi. Lena, born 1886. She married J. Border Spencer in 1919 in Powell County and lived near Nelma, Forest County, Wisconsin.
- 383. xii. James, born 20 August 1888.

[BNM 226](#). WILLIAM BROWNLOWE⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 12 December 1861 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of John (no. 144) and Martha (Stepp) Skidmore. He married about 1886 in Harlan County, Mary Brock (born 11 February, died 21 March 1944), a daughter of James and Sallie (Brock) Blanton.

Mary Skidmore, his widow, was living in 1920 in Harlan County with her children Delia, Alva and Bales Skidmore and a granddaughter Jeneva Knuckles.

Children:

- 384. i. Blaine, born 5 September 1887.
- ii. James G., born September 1889.
- iii. Isam, born January 1892. He was a corporal in World War I who was killed in action.
- iv. Emily, born May 1894. She married firstly Isaac Saylor, and secondly Pur Saylor.
- v. Sarah, born November 1896. She married James Gross on 7 November 1914 in Harlan County.
- vi. Delia, born January 1898. She married firstly Silas Knuckles on 16 December 1916 in Harlan County, and secondly Charles Saylor on 21 January 1920.
- 385. vii. Alva (twin), born 1 April 1901.
- viii. Alice (twin), born 1 April 1901. She married Green Brock on 20 February 1918.
- 386. ix. Bales (or Baylus), born 15 March 1907.

[BNM 227](#). ELIJAH LAFAYETTE⁸ SKIDMORE was born on 13 October 1865 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of John (no. 144) and Martha (Stepp) Skidmore. He married Lucy Knuckles (born 27 September 1870, died 17 November 1947) on 30 June 1885 in Bell County. His mother Martha "Patsy" (Stepp) Skidmore Saylor was enumerated in his household in the 1900 and 1910 census.

Elijah Lafayette Skidmore died on 1 March 1946, age 80 years, six months. He and his wife are buried in the Saylor Cemetery in Rockcastle County, Kentucky.

Children:

- i. A child, died before 1900.
- ii. Martha A., born July 1891.

- 387. iii. William Harmon, born 3 November 1893.
- 388. iv. Wade, born December 1897.
- 389. v. James Harlan, born 5 June 1900.
- vi. Nancy, born 1902. She married Thomas J. Ball on 19 October 1919 in Rockcastle County, Kentucky.
- vii. Ida M., born 1909.

[227a.](#) ELIJAH⁸ SKIDMORE, was born about 1828 in Roane County, Tennessee, the son of Elijah (no. 146) and Sarah (Allison) Skidmore. He married Lydia Louise Van Slyke (born about 1832 in Illinois) on 29 January 1850 in Grayson County, Texas.

Elijah Skidmore was living with his father in 1850 in Grayson County, Texas. Nothing more is known of him after this date.

[BNM 228.](#) WILLIAM⁸ SKIDMORE was born about 1816 in Lawrence County, Kentucky, the son of James (no. 147). He married firstly _____, and secondly Susan Hill on 26 July 1843 in Monroe County, Illinois. He died about 1844 and his widow married John B. Stambaugh on 27 February 1845 in Monroe County. [The Stambaughs have not been found in the 1850 census of Illinois, Iowa or Missouri.]

William Skidmore was living in St. Louis, Missouri, on 12 June 1834 when he patented 80 acres at \$1.25 per acre (\$100.00) in Township 1 North, Range 6 West of the Third Meridian in what is now Mascoutah Township, St. Clair County, Illinois.

He was living in 1840 in Scott County, Missouri, with three sons under 10 in his household.

Children:

- i. A son.
- 390. ii. James M., born 1836.
- iii. A son.

[DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS \[72\] OF RICKMANSWORTH.](#)

[BNM 229.](#) RICHARD B.⁸ SKIDMORE, born 1815 at Atlantic Highlands, the son of Benjamin (no. 149) and Valeria (Eldridge) Skidmore. He married Mary Elizabeth Jarvis on 10 June 1849 at the Willett Street Methodist Church in New York City. A patternmaker, they were living in 1850 at 63 Willett Street in New York City. They had moved by 1853 to 232 S. Second Street in Williamsburgh, Kings County, New York, and lived subsequently at several different addresses in Brooklyn and Manhattan. They returned to New Jersey briefly in 1860 and again after the Civil War; not found in 1870.¹³

Children:

¹³ Though his widow was living on Carmine in 1872 according to the City Directory. (LM).

- i. Elizabeth A., born 1850.¹⁴
- 391. ii. Edwin M., born November 1851.
- iii. Theodore, born 20 August 1856 at 312 Delancey Street, Manhattan. He married Annie M. Clark at Freehold on 4 January 1883 (born 1867) and they were living in 1920 at 59 Manalapan Avenue at Freehold, Monmouth County.
- 392. iv. Frank, born November 1859.
- v. Artemis R., born 8 February 1861 at Middletown. She died on 18 July 1862 at Brooklyn.
- vi. Caroline, born April 1863. She died at 312 Delancey Street, Manhattan, on 18 May 1864 aged one year and one month.

BNM 230. WILLIAM⁸ SKIDMORE, born 1819, the son of Benjamin (no. 149) and Valeria (Eldridge) Skidmore. He married Mary _____ and they were living at Atlantic Highlands in 1850 when he was a laborer living with Henry Ellis with their two daughters. They are not found there in 1860 or 1870, and their daughters maybe the two unmarried young women living with John F. Phillips at Princeton, Mercer County, New Jersey, in 1860.

Children:

- i. Harriet A., born 1843.
- ii. Elizabeth, born 1848.

BNM 231. JOHN HENRY⁸ SKIDMORE (CAPTAIN), born 28 February 1828, a son of Benjamin (no. 149) and Valeria (Eldridge) Skidmore. He attended the district school at Navesink but went to sea at the age of eight; his salt water experience extended to a full half-century. He commanded "singlestackers," schooners and full-rigged ships in coastal trading along the Atlantic coast, and never met with any serious disaster (although he had several narrow escapes). Captain Skidmore put into commission the first passenger steamboat between New York City and Atlantic Highlands. He abandoned the sea in 1886 and devoted his time after that to real estate promotions and the timber business. He married Mary, a daughter of Thomas Cord on 10 July 1849.

She died on 4 March 1907, her husband on 24 November 1912 at Atlantic Highlands.

Children:

- 393. i. Thomas C., [?Thomas B.] born 10 June 1850.
- ii. Mary, born 1852. She died in infancy.
- iii. Valeria, born 1854. She married George W. Walling (1850-1912) by whom she had four children. *She died in 1935.*
- 394. iv. Benjamin, born March ~~1845~~ 1855.

BNM 232. ABRAHAM WARE⁸ SKIDMORE, born 8 June 1818, the son of ~~Robert (no. 42)~~ James (no. 150) and Elizabeth (Ware) Skidmore. As a young man he was a moulder employed by the iron furnace at Lakewood. He married Rebecca Scull (born 23 January 1821, died 11

¹⁴ She married John H. Swan (1846-1899). She died in 1927 and they are buried in All Saints Memorial Church Cemetery, Navesink, Monmouth County, New Jersey.

February 1893) on 7 July 1838. He died at Lakewood on 15 February 1908 and they are buried in the Hope Chapel Cemetery. He inherited the house which his father built in 1812 at Lakewood and spent his entire life there except for a few years at Trenton in Mercer County, New Jersey.

Children:

- 395. i. Franklin Pierce, born 26 August 1852.
- ii. Robert, born 1853. He is called a sailor at the time of his marriage to Josephine Wilber on ~~27 December~~ 22 November 1882 in Brick Township. They lived on East Fourth Street, in Lakewood.

[BNM 233](#). DAVID⁸ SKIDMORE, born 1818. He married Elizabeth McCurdy and was living in 1880 in Western Brick Township. *He died on 22 January 1892, his wife in 1906.*

Children:

- 396. i. Joseph M., born 11 January 1844.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth, born 1847. She married Thomas R. C. West, Kings County, New York, on 21 August 1868 at Long Branch, Ocean Township, Monmouth County. They were living in 1870 at Long Branch where he was fish huckster.
- 397. iii. John H., born March 1849.
- iv. Sarah Catherine, born 1856. She married Thomas A. Decker on 10 June 1879 at Brickburg. They lived at Brooklyn, Kings County, New York, where he was a machinist.
- 398. v. George Edgar, born 23 June 1858.
- 399. vi. Samuel M., born 1864. He married Alice M. Tillotson on 24 July 1885 and lived at Brooklyn, Kings County, New York. *He was widowed by 1900.*

[BNM 234](#). HENRY⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 1829 the son of Robert (no. 151) and Mary (Williams) Skidmore. He married Sarah Elizabeth Allison (died 19 March 1908, buried Woodlawn Cemetery) and they were living in 1880 in Brick Township. He died in 1882 when an inventory was made of his estate; his widow was living in 1900 at Lakewood with her son Benjamin, still at home.

[Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1739-1991](#)

Name: Henry Skidmore

Probate Date: 6 Dec 1882 Probate Place: Ocean, New Jersey, USA

Inferred Death Year: Abt 1882 Inferred Death Place: New Jersey, USA

Item Description: Bonds, Vol 3, 1875-1897.

[findagrave](#)

Name: Sarah E Skidmore

Birth Date: 1832 Death Date: 1908

Burial or Cremation Place: Lakewood, Ocean County, New Jersey, USA

Children: William H Skidmore Robert Skidmore

Benjamin Skidmore Jacob A Skidmore.

[1870 Brick, Ocean NJ](#)

Henry Skidmore	41
Sarah E Skidmore	38
Phebe A Skidmore	11
Robert Skidmore	9
Jacob Skidmore	7
William H Skidmore	3
David Skidmore	1

1880 Brick

Henry Skidmore	50
Elisabeth Skidmore	47
Phebe A. Skidmore	20
Robert Skidmore	18
Jacob Skidmore	15
William H. Skidmore	13
Benjamin Skidmore	8
Mary Skidmore	6
Caddy Skidmore	3

1900: Lakewood, Ocean, New Jersey

Sarah E Skidmore	67
Benjamin Skidmore	28.

Children:

400. i. Charles *James*, born 1851.
- ii. Phebe A., born 1859. She married _____ Hayes.
- iii. Robert, born 1861. He was living, a boarder, with Anna W. Turner at 117 Pearl Street, Burlington, New Jersey, in 1920. He died unmarried in 1928 and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.
- iv. Ellen, born 3 September 1863.
401. v. Jacob Allison, born October 1864.
402. vi. William Henry, born 19 April 1867.
- vii. David, born *13 April 1868*.
403. viii. Benjamin, born February 1872.
- ix. Mary, born 1874. She is said to have died young.
- x. Caddy (Caroline), born 1877. She married _____.

BNM 235. WILLIAM⁸ SKIDMORE, born in 1820, the son of John (no. 152) and Elizabeth (Runyon) Skidmore. He married Rebecca Ann Miller on 22 January 1848 and was living, a carpenter, in Brick Township in 1880. He was buried in the Hope Chapel Cemetery in March 1883, and his wife Rebecca Ann (who survived to the age of 94) in September 1919.

Children:

- i. Elinor Ann, born 1 March 1846. She married Reverend Charles White on 20 July 1863 in Ocean County, and died 31 March 1906; buried at Whitesville.
- ii. Elizabeth, born 1848. She married James White (born 1843, died 1916) on 17 March 1866 and was buried in 1887 at Hope Chapel.
404. iii. John Alfred, born 9 April 1854.

- iv. Susan Emma, born 18 November 1856. She married Frederick N. Tompkins (born 1853, died 1923) and was buried in 1940 at Hope Chapel.
- v. Mary Lavinia, born 14 June 1860. She married Aaron Horner (born 1860, died 1948) and was buried at Hope Chapel in 1932.

[BNM 236.](#) JOHN A.⁸ SKIDMORE, born 1828. He married Nancy Panchos (Pancoast?) on 21 October 1854 in Ocean County, and was a moulder in 1860 at the foundry in Brick Township. He was farming in Brick Township in 1880.

Child:

- i. Elizabeth, born 1855.

[BNM 237.](#) ROBERT E.⁸ SKIDMORE was born in 1820 in New York, the son of Samuel (no. 154) and Mercy (Edwards) Skidmore. He married (about 1851) Sarah J., daughter of John and Anna (Carr) Price of Freylinghausen Township, Warren County, New Jersey. She was born in 1832, and died 12 October 1873 on 27 October 1851 at Johnsonburg, in Warren County. He died 13 March 1898 and is buried with his wife in the Johnsonburg Christian Cemetery.

Child:

405. i. William V., born August 1851.

[BNM 238.](#) ELIAS MUSHBACK⁹⁸ SKIDMORE, born in October 1836, the son of Samuel (no. 154) and Mercy (Edwards) Skidmore. He married Nancy Williby (who died 7 March 1934 aged 76) on 7 December 1878; she married 2ndly Dory Savacool. Mr. Skidmore died 25 August 1911.

Children:

- i. George Atwood, born 6 *October* 1879. He married Harriet (Hattie) Crans on 23 April 1905 at Howell Presbyterian Church, Crawford Township, Orange County, New York.
- 406. ii. Hubert *Leslie*, born 29 June 1881.
- iii. Marcella *Hibler*, born 30 July 1889. She married William John *Gillogly* on 4 *November 1912 in Middletown, Orange County, New York*. She died in 1964.
- iv. Nelson Lundy, born 13 September 1893. Lundy Skidmore was living in 1920, a hired man with Thomas Robbins, on South Road in Warren County, New Jersey. *He died unmarried in 1961 and is buried in the Johnsonburg Methodist Cemetery.*

CHAPTER NINE

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY [71] OF RICKMANSWORTH.

BNM 265. JAMES H.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 24 January 1846 at Tottenville, Richmond County, New York, the son of John Alvin (no. 178) and Clarisssa (Butler) Skidmore. He married Mary Louise _____ who was born 16 April 1847 and died 9 February 1915. He died 28 August 1907 and they are buried in the Bethel Cemetery at Tottenville.

He removed about 1873 across the Arthur Kill from Staten Island to Middlesex County, New Jersey, where he was a successful butcher on Smith Street in Perth Amboy for many years.

Children:

- i. Wilbur, born 17 December 1867. He married _____ Jones. He died 26 November 1908 and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery at Tottenville.
445. ii. CHARLES¹⁰, born May 1869. He took over his father's butcher shop in 1907. He married Mary F. _____. They were living in 1920 at Brighton Avenue, Perth Amboy, Middlesex County. *She died in 1932, her husband in 1935; they are buried in The Alpine Cemetery, Perth Amboy.*
Children,
 - i. Thomas Langan, born 23 February 1901. He died on 12 November 1980 in Los Angeles.
 - ii. A child who died in infancy.
- iii. Nettie M., born December 1871. She married Jack Scott and lived in 1907 at Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland.
446. iv. JAMES H.¹⁰, born December 1873. He married 1. _____ and was widowed at the time of the 1900 census when he and his children were living in the home of his parents. He married 2. Martha L. Lahrs (born 29 March 1881 in Manhattan, daughter of Henry Lahrs and Elizabeth Moritz). They were living in Middlesex County in 1920. Martha L. Skidmore was widowed by 1930 and died in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona on 25 September 1957 and is buried in Greenwood Memory Lawn Cemetery, Phoenix.
Children by 1st wife:
 - i. Violet E., born June 1892.
 - ii. Helen J., born July 1893.
 - iii. Wilbur F., born April 1894.
 - iv. CHARLES HENRY¹¹, born 25 September 1896. He married twice and died in May 1971.
 - v. Harry E., born February 1899.
Children by 2nd wife:
 - vi. Leona May, born 1909.
 - vii. Azalia M., born 1 June 1912. Miss Skidmore died on 24 June 1988.
 - viii. Adaline E., born 1915.
 - ix. James H., born 25 September 1916. He died in September 1978.
 - x. Russel F., born 10 May 1919. He died on 23 June 1992.
447. v. David D. D., born November 1873. He married Mary A. Suydam (born 23 April

1877 at Metuchen, New Jersey, daughter of John J. Suydam and Henrietta Dulay. They were living in 1920 at 9 Second Avenue, Highland Park, Middlesex County, New Jersey.

Children,

- i. Clyde Vincent, born 1903. He died in 1964.*
 - ii. Leonard S., born 24 September 1911. He died in 1986.*
- vi. John, born 4 March 1876. He died on 1 May 1910 and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery at Tottenville.
- vii. Marcus Brown, born June 1878. *He married 1. Gertrude _____ and 2. Clara B. Buchanan. He died in 1944 and is buried in Rocky Hill Cemetery, Somerset County, New Jersey.*
- viii. Daisy E. T., born 1879. She married Charles H. Williams of Perth Amboy on 30 September 1898 in New York City. They were living in 1907 at Alameda, Alameda County, California.
- 448. ix. Joseph Polhames, born 20 December 1880. He married Irene Holmes; they were living in 1920 at 1078 Bond Street, Elizabeth, Union County, New Jersey. He died 16 September 1947 according to his obituary in the *New York Times*. He worked for the telephone company.

Children,

- i. Irwin W., born 1906. He died in 1965 and is buried with his wife in Resurrection Cemetery, Montebello, Los Angeles County, California.*
 - ii. Mildred I., born 11 March 1908. She died in 1991.*
- x. Louise L., born October 1882. She married Harry Gerns.

[BNM 266.](#) GEORGE W.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 30 March 1846 at Tottenville, Richmond County, New York, the son of John Alvin (no. 178) and Clarissa (Butler) Skidmore. He married Licina, the daughter of James W. Fisher; she was born 5 October 1856 and died on 25 December 1929. He died 11 April 1880, and they are buried in the Bethel Cemetery at Tottenville.

He worked with his father in the oystering business and died at the age of 31 of pneumonia.

Child:

- i. Eva, born 1879. She married George Strayer *on 16 Jun 1898 in Richmond County* and died when their only son *Kenneth Strayer* was an infant.

[BNM 267.](#) WILLIAM BUTLER⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 30 May 1861 at Tottenville, Richmond County, New York, the son of John Alvin (no. 178) and Clarissa (Butler) Skidmore. He married Rachel Eva Wood on 6 March 1884 at Tottenville; she was born in January 1864 and died in 1938 at Tottenville. He died in 1940 at Winter Park, Orange County, Florida. They are buried in the Bethel Cemetery at Tottenville.

He was a caulker in the shipyards at Tottenville. They were living in 1900 on Butler Street which had been named for his mother's family, and in 1920 in Orange County, Florida.

Children:

- i. Florence, born August 1884. She was married two times. *She married firstly Harry D. Burton.*
- ii. Mabel, born August 1886. She was married two times. *She married firstly Otis Ruddick (divorced).*
- iii. Marguerite, born May 1889. She was married three times.
- 449. iv. John Arthur, born 31 January 1891. He married Charlotte Johnson on 27 February 1918; she was born 29 September 1898 and died 8 July 1969. He and his brother Daniel worked in the structural steel business but he went to Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, during World War I to build ships. He worked later for the Pennsylvania Railroad at Crestline, Crawford County, Ohio, where he died on 23 April 1984.
- v. Daniel Butler, born January 1893. He was killed on a construction job at the age of 23 and buried in Bethel Cemetery in 1916.

[BNM 268.](#) ANDREW JACKSON⁹ SKIDMORE was born in February 1851 probably in Hancock County, Tennessee, the son of Patrick (no. 179) and Elizabeth (Baker) Skidmore. He married firstly Florence Isabel McCarle, age 17, on 13 August 1880. An affidavit filed with the court said "That the said Belle McCarle has entered proceedings against the said A. J. Skidmore for seduction and he has agreed to marry the said Belle McCarle." He married secondly Nellie _____ (born 1870 in Iowa).

He married Jennie Harbin on 9 June 1885 at Green Bay, Clarke County, Iowa.

He was an inmate of the Iowa State Penitentiary at Fort Madison in 1900. He and his second wife were living in Clarke County, Iowa, in 1920. *Jack Skidmore died aged 77 in 1928 and is buried in Green Bay Cemetery, Clarke County, Iowa.*

Children:

- i. Bessie E., born October 1886. She married William ~~McConn~~ William M. McCann (1889-1933, son of Mathew and Eva (Miller) McCann) on 1 April 1916 at Osceola, Iowa Bessie McCann died in Osceola, Clarke County in 1981; they are buried in Green Bay Cemetery.
- ii. Loren Isaac, born 30 December ~~1899~~ 1897. He was living at home in 1940 and died in March 1976.

[BNM 269.](#) LILBERN K.⁹ SKIDMORE, born 1862, the son of Patrick (no. 179) and Elizabeth (Baker) Skidmore. He married Minnie Adellie Steen on 11 November 1888 at Decatur County, Iowa. He later moved to Crosby Township, Andrew County, Missouri, where he worked at Strock's Mill. He accidentally shot himself in the ankle and died some weeks later on 9 November 1897 of lock-jaw and blood poisoning. ~~No children.~~

Minnie Skidmore married secondly Horace Kneeland, a butcher, on 7 June 1899 at St Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri. Minnie is recorded twice in the 1900 census, once with her second husband and their baby, and again with her parents, who also included in their household record her children Blanche and Flute (all three recorded with the name Neal). In later censuses daughter Blanche is always called Skidmore.

A daughter,

- i. *Blanche, born 1898. She was living at home in Rulo, Richardson County, Nebraska, unmarried in 1930.*

BNM 270. ISAAC NEWTON⁹ SKIDMORE was born in May 1865 at Yellow Spring, Hancock County, Tennessee, the son of Patrick (no. 179) and Elizabeth (Baker) Skidmore. He married firstly ~~Minnie A.~~ *Millie A.* Gardner on 20 April 1892 in Decatur County, Iowa; she was born on 19 March 1873 and died on 19 April 1899 of typhoid fever and is buried in the Van Wert Cemetery. He married secondly Bessie Alice, daughter of C. D. Worden of Weldon, Iowa (*died 23 April 1958*) on 27 June 1900 in Decatur County.

He was living a widower and a merchant at Van Wert in Decatur County, Iowa, in 1900. He moved after 1906 to Pine Bluff Precinct, Laramie County, Wyoming, where he was farming in 1910. They were living in 1920 on Main Street, Baldwin Park, Los Angeles County, California. *He died in Los Angeles on 28 July 1947.*

Children: (first wife)

- i. Inez E., born August 1893. She married Olie F. Eaton on 27 April 1917 in Decatur County, Iowa.

(second wife)

- ii. *Paul Cornelius*, born 21 September 1905. He was living with his father in California in 1920. *He died on 31 January 1986.*

BNM 271. JOHN A.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 12 July 1853 in Hancock County, Tennessee, the son of Joseph E. (no. 180) and Frances (Farris) Skidmore. He married Lucy C. Greer about 1888 in Hancock County, Tennessee. She was born in 1869 and died in 1936. He died on 21 April 1935 and they are buried in the Oak Grove Cemetery in Claiborne County, Tennessee. He was a farmer near Sneedville, Hancock County, in 1910.

Children: (all born in Hancock or Claiborne County, Tennessee)

- i. Frances Rebecca (Fannie), born 4 November 1889. She married James Tipton Wilburn on 15 February 1912 in Claiborne County. She died on 26 May 1970 at Middlesboro, Bell County, Kentucky. They had two children.
 - ii. Mary Elizabeth (Lizzie), born 13 August 1891. She married Alvin Snively on 19 March 1916 in Claiborne County, Tennessee, and moved to Missouri. She died 5 January 1960 at Macomb, Wright County, Missouri.
 - iii. Joseph Thomas, born 22 August 1893. He married Jeanette (Jennie) Nevils on 2 June 1929 in Claiborne County. He died 28 August 1951 at North Tonawanda, Niagara County, New York, and is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery near his parents.
 - iv. James Henry, born 13 November 1895. He married Margaret Dean on 3 October 1942 in Claiborne County. He died 10 October 1964 in Claiborne County.
450. iv. Benjamin Franklin, born 3 June 1898. He married Onalee Hatch on 25 November 1937 at Perry, Wyoming County, New York. He died 10 November 1965 at Warsaw, Wyoming County, New York.

- 451. v. Peter Isaac, born 31 October 1901. He married Maude Jane Stapleton (born 1900, died 1975) on 20 November 1919 in Claiborne County. He died 4 December 1978 at Middlesboro, Bell County, Kentucky. They had six children.
- vi. John, born 10 April 1903. He married Mary Taylor and died in July 1975 at Macomb, Wright County, Missouri.
- viii. Dora Mae, born 20 May 1909. She married Clyde Fletcher in Hancock County, Tennessee.

[BNM 272](#). JAMES BUCHANAN⁹ SKIDMORE was born 12 August 1856 in Hancock County, Tennessee, the son of Joseph E. (no. 180) and Frances (Farris) Skidmore. He married Ellen Louise Vincil on 12 December 1878; she was born in 1857 and died in 1933. He died on 5 October 1931 at Pennington Gap, Lee County, Virginia.

They were living in 1880 in Hancock County, but moved soon after to Lee County, Virginia. According to his daughter Lula M. Skidmore her father murdered two men and was jailed for a time in Lee County.

Children: (born in Hancock County, Tennessee)

- 452. i. Peter Mills, born 20 September 1880. He married Vinia Cotrell (born 25 September 1885, died 22 May 1958). He died 21 November 1957; they are buried in the Corinth Baptist churchyard at Ben Hur in Lee County.
- 453. ii. Alpheus F., born February 1884. He married Ollie Bryant on 9 November 1907 in Lee County.
- iii. Margaret M. (Maggie), born 24 June 1886. Died 14 June 1976 in Oakland, CA.
- 454. iv. Harrison C., born 15 September 1890 and died in September 1970. He married Mabel Hall. They had two children.
- v. Lula M., born June 1893.

[199a](#). HENRY A.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 20 May 1865 in Hancock County, Tennessee, the son of Joseph E. (no. 126) and Frances (Farris) Skidmore. He married Sallie Hampton (born 1884) on 21 November 1915. He died 5 November 1937 and is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery in Claiborne County, Tennessee.

He was living unmarried with his brother Peter Morgan Skidmore in 1910. He and his wife had no children.

[BNM 273](#). PETER MORGAN⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 18 June 1871 in Hancock County, Tennessee, the son of Joseph E. (no. 180) and Frances (Farris) Skidmore. He married Louisa Janice (Janney) Nevils (born 1875, died 1921) on 6 November 1898 in Claiborne County. He died 6 January 1925 and they are buried in the Oak Grove Cemetery, Claiborne County, Tennessee.

He was a farmer in Claiborne County in 1900.

Photograph of the family of Peter Morgan Skidmore, posted at Ancestry.com



Children:

- 455. i. William Welzie, born 15 August 1899 in Hancock County. He married Ninnie Hampton on 27 April 1924 in Hancock County. He died 14 September 1970 in Hancock County. His wife survived him and was living in 1983 with their daughter Doris Kinser in Wytheville, Wythe County, Virginia.
- 456. ii. George Harrison, born 11 March 1901 in Claiborne County, Tennessee. He married Ruby T. Herrill (born 11 September 1907) on 28 December 1927 at Cumberland Gap, Claiborne County, Tennessee. He died on 6 May 1968 at Harrogate, Claiborne County, and is buried in the Oak Grove Cemetery in Claiborne County. His widow was living in 1981 at Midwest City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma.



George Harrison Skidmore

- 457. iii. Joseph Edward, born 20 March 1903 in Hancock County. He married Rilla Brooks on 28 December 1924 in Claiborne County; she married secondly _____ Roth and was living in 1981 at Rossville, Clinton County, Indiana. He died 12 February 1960.
- iv. Reva, born 1905. She married Oatis Dean.
- 458. v. Jacob Benjamin (Jake), born 20 May 1907. He married Axie Payne on 22 December 1940 in Claiborne County, Tennessee. He died 14 November 1970 and is buried in the Oak Grove Cemetery in Claiborne County. His widow survived him and lives (1992) at Tazewell, Claiborne County, Tennessee.
- 459. vi. Frank Marion, born 10 October 1911. He married Verna Connor on 12 December 1931 in Claiborne County, Tennessee. He died 30 May 1960 and is buried in the Burchett Cemetery at Forge Ridge, Claiborne County, Tennessee.
- vii. *Jim, born 30 July 1917, died 27 August 1918.*

[BNM 274](#). JOHN W.⁹ SKIDMORE was born 27 August 1856 in Sullivan County, Indiana, the son of Abraham (no. 181) and America (Land) Skidmore. He married Sarah M. Hancock on 19 September 1880 in Sullivan County. He was living a widower in 1900 in Haddon Township. He died on 8 April 1903 and is buried in the Oddfellows Cemetery in the same township.

Child:

- 460. i. JAMES AVERY¹⁰, born 7 August 1881. He married firstly Elsie May Browning on 26 February 1899 in Sullivan County. They separated soon after and he, *along with his widowed father, was boarding* in Haddon Township in 1900. *She was boarding in Gill, Sullivan County in 1900.*

He married secondly Amanda Borders on 24 December 1901, and disappeared about 1906 deserting his wife and their three sons. She was living with her mother Louisa Borders and two of her sons in 1920 on Jackson Street at Sullivan. *James B. Skidmore died on 13 March 1948 in California, Amanda Skidmore on 22 April 1952 in Flint, Genessee County, Michigan.*
Children,

- i. *LUCIAN M.¹¹, born 1903.*
- ii. *DONALD D.¹¹, born 1 October 1904.*
- iii. *GARLAND H.¹¹, born 6 May 1907, died 30 April 1971.*

BNM 275. THOMAS DOUGLAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born in August 1856 at Rushville, Schuyler County, Illinois, the son of Michael (no. 182) and Cynthia (Thomas) Skidmore. He married firstly Rosa Puffenbarger on 2 July 1875, and secondly Emma Nelson (who was born in June 1864 in Sweden) on 2 October 1882 at Knoxville, Knox County, Illinois.

He was living in 1900 on North Street in Knoxville. They are not found in the 1910 census of Illinois; in 1920 his widow (now also the widow of _____ Loneragon) was living with her son Fred Skidmore at 289 West Tompkins Street in Galesburg, Knox County.

Children: (by first wife)

461. i. CHARLES¹⁰, born 5 October 1879. He married Nora Belle Switzer (*daughter of James and Sarah F. Switzer*). They were living in 1900 at Astoria, Fulton County with her family, and in 1910 and 1920 at Monmouth, Warren County, Illinois.

Children,

- i. *Mildred, born 1901.*
- ii. *Clara, born 1903.*
- iii. *Leona, born 1906.*
- iv. *Bernice, born 1907.*
- v. *Herbert C., born 1912.*
- vi. *Jessie N., born 1914.*
- vii. *Lois I., born 1919.*

(by second wife)

- ii. Nellie, born September 1884. She was living, a boarder, in 1910 at Galesburg in Knox County.
462. iii. LESTER GORDON¹⁰, born January 1887. He married Margaret Hurlburt on 4 October 1905 in Warren County, Illinois. He served in Company M, 359th Infantry in World War I and died 8 May 1919 in Deerfield, Lake County, Illinois. He is buried in the Linwood Cemetery at Galesburg, Knox County.



*Lester Gordon Skidmore (1887-1919),
from findagrave.com.*

Children,

- i. *Lorraine Crystal.*
- ii. *LESTER GALE¹¹, born 1 August 1916, died 9 March 1999.*
- iv. Goldie, born November 1890.
- v. Hazel, born September 1893.
- vi. Fred Jennings, born 6 February 1898, died 12 October 1955.

[BNM 276.](#) NEWTON I. [Isaac Newton]⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1840 in Polk Township, Ray County, Missouri, the son of Samuel (no. 184) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. He married Martha Ann Campbell on 3 November 1862 in Ray County. [She may be identical with the Martha J. Campbell, a daughter of John and Susan Campbell, who was living in 1850 in Kaw Township, Jackson County, Missouri. John Skidmore, an older brother of Newton J., was living with John Campbell in 1850.] Newton J. Skidmore is buried in an unidentified cemetery near Lawson, Ray County, Missouri, off Highway 69. No dates are on his tombstone.

He enlisted in Company I, 13th Regiment of Missouri Volunteer Infantry on 17 September 1861, age 20, at Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, and was mustered out at St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, on 26 October 1861. He later served 75 days in Company B, 51st Regiment of Enrolled Missouri Militia in 1862, and enlisted later in the same year on 16 October 1862 in Company F, 10th Regiment of Cavalry Volunteers. He was then age 21, 5' 8" tall with light hair and blue eyes, and a farmer born in Ray County. He was living at Lexington, Lafayette County, Missouri, at the time of this enlistment and was later transferred to Company F, Second Regiment of Missouri Cavalry.

He and his wife *Nancy* and their children were living in 1880 on 22nd Street, St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, where he was a baker. None of this family has been found in the 1900 census.

Children: (with perhaps others born after 1880)

- i. James, born 1864.
- ii. Adolphus, born 1867.
- iii. Mary, born 1871.
- iv. Jane, born 1874.
- v. Joseph, born 1878.

[BNM 277.](#) CLAYTON TIFFIN⁹ SKIDMORE was born in February 1849 in Polk Township, Ray County, Missouri, the son of Samuel (no. 184) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. He married Arminda Florence (Flossie) Webb (*born 6 July 1852 on 19 March 1871 in Ray County*; she was born in 1851 in Illinois and was living in 1920 at Mangum, Greer County, Oklahoma, when she was added as his widow to the pension rolls.

He enlisted 11 August 1864 at the age of 15 at Pleasant View, Missouri, in Company C, 44th Regiment of Missouri Volunteer Infantry. He left the service while ill on 1 December 1864 at Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He was living in 1880 in Polk Township, Ray County, Missouri, and was pensioned in 1885 for his service in the Civil War.

They were living in 1900 in Precinct No. 1, Clay County, Texas, having had six children of whom five were then living. *Arminda Skidmore died on 1 March 1949 and is buried in Willow Cemetery, Greer County, Oklahoma.*

Children: (all except the youngest born in Missouri)

- i. Justin G., born 28 *February* 1873. He was living unmarried in 1920 in Greer County with his mother. *He died on 2 March 1938.*
- ii. Headley Ezekial (*Pete*), born 6 *September* 1875. He was living unmarried *with his mother* in 1920 in Castro County, Texas *and in 1940 in Willow, Greer County, Oklahoma. He died in 1954.*
- iii. Newton L., born 30 *November* 1877. *He died on 5 February 1899 and is buried in*

Ringgold Cemetery Montague County, Texas.

463. iv. WILLIAM ROBERT¹⁰, born 1 February 1880. He married Bessie Davis (1885-1961) and was living in 1920 in Wichita County, Texas. *He died on 5 July 1960 and is buried in Cottonwood Cemetery, Yavapai County, Arizona.*

Children,

- i. William Harold, born 8 May 1911. *He died 8 April 1979 and is buried in Cottonwood Cemetery.*
- ii. Marion Glenn, born 21 October 1913, died 19 April 1995.
- iii. Robert Clayton, born 28 December 1916. *He died on 7 May 1989.*
- iv.-v. 2 more children born in the 1920s.

464. v. JOHN BENNETT¹⁰, born 5 April 1882. He married Belle Heffington (born 1881) 11 February 1909 at Comanche, Oklahoma and was living in 1920 in Deaf Smith County, Texas. *He died in 1950.*

Children,

- i. Ethel M., born 1910.
- ii. William M., born 1915.
- iii. Clayton I., born 16 March 1919. *He died on 16 November 1967 and is buried at Oaklawn Cemetery, Sulphur, Murray County, Oklahoma.*

- vi. Flossie B., born 23 August 1884 in Texas. She was living with her mother in Greer County, Oklahoma, in 1910. *She married William O. Dodson. She died in July 1972.*

BNM 278. THOMAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1835. He was the son of Turner (no. 185) and Jane (Creasman) Skidmore. He married Catherine (Caty), the daughter of Arthur Hensly. (Turner Skidmore witnessed the will of Arthur Hensly in Monroe County, Tennessee, on 10 February 1849). A notation on the 1859 Tax List for Monroe County shows that Thomas Skidmore was dead in April 1859.

Caty Skidmore, age 35, was listed in the 1860 census in a household adjacent to her father-in-law Turner Skidmore at Sweetwater in Monroe County. She was the head of a family consisting of three children and her unmarried sister Sarah Hensly.

Children: (born in Monroe County)

465. i. TURNER L.¹⁰, born 16 June 1854. He married Nancy Picklesimmer (born 28 November 1858) on 26 July 1875 in Monroe County. They were living in Monroe County in 1880 but moved later to Miller Township, Van Buren County, Arkansas, where they were living in 1900. He died on 28 January 1902 at Dabney, Pope



County, Arkansas. His widow survived him and died on 4 August 1930 at Bixby, Tulsa County, Oklahoma. Turner worked as a logger in Tennessee. He moved his family to Arkansas where he was a mule farmer near the town of Lost Corner. They are buried in New Hope Cemetery at Lost Corner in Pope County.

Children (from burial records online):

- i. JOHN ROBERT¹⁰, born 18 March 1877, died 26 April 1968 in Pope

County.¹⁵ He married Ella Jane Bruce on 7 August 1898 in Van Buren County.

Children:

- i. Bessie P., born 1901.
- ii. Audrey Viola, born 5 December 1902, died 28 August 1988.
- iii. ROBERT ESLEY¹¹, born 16 December 1905, died 20 August 1983.
- iv. Amy Florence, born 19 April 1911, died 21 February 1983.
- v. Mary Opal, born 27 March 1913, died 2005.
- vi.-vii. Infant sons, born and died 17 September 1915.
- viii. Johnnie Odell, born 15 September 1919, died 20 October 1919.
- ix. Julia Juanita, born and died 8 June 1922.



- ii. Turner J., born 1878, died 1879.
 - iii. Nancy Ellen, born 1882, died 1962.
 - iv. Josie Caroline, born 1884, died 1912.
 - v. Rosa A., born 1886, died 1927.
 - vi. Katy Maybelle, born 20 November 1887. She married Albert Aaron David and died 6 June 1975.
 - vii. Charles T., (?Charley Turner) born 1890.
 - viii. Effie, born 20 November 1891. She married Robert Cecil Norwood on 19 July 1912 in Conway County, Arkansas and died 19 May 1981.
 - ix. CLARENCE EDWARD¹⁰, born 9 March 1895. He married Lola Hall on 4 November 1914 in Conway County, Arkansas. He died 18 July 1983.
- ii. Robert S., born September 1856. He was enumerated, a bachelor, in the 1910 census in Blount County, Tennessee.
 - iii. Nancy Jane, born August 1858. She was living, *divorced and without children*, in 1910 with her brother Robert S. Skidmore. They lived on a little farm near Union Grove Church and are said to have been buried there.

BNM 279. WILLIAM M.⁹ SKIDMORE was born 2 May 1849. He was the son of Turner (no. 185) and Jane (Creasman) Skidmore. He married Sarah M. Lee (born 24 January 1850, died 27

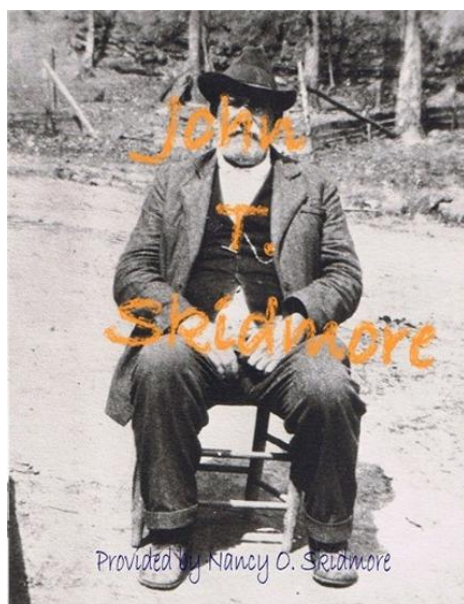
¹⁵ The family photograph, and that of his parents, courtesy of a pedigree posted at Ancestry.com.

November 1926) on 20 November 1870 in Monroe County, Tennessee. He died on 27 June 1923 and they are buried there in the Watts Cemetery.

They lived in Blount County, Tennessee, in 1900 and in Loudon County, Tennessee, in 1910. They were living there in 1920 with their son-in-law Thomas Watts.

Children:

- i. Rachel J., born 26 January 1873 (twin). She was enumerated as a servant in the household of G. W. Jackson in Loudon County in 1910 with a daughter Caroline (9 October 1899-1 June 1925). Rachel Skidmore died 6 January 1933; both are buried in Watts Cemetery.
- 466. ii. JOHN TURNER¹⁰, born 26 January 1873 (twin). [*His grave marker and WW1 draft card give his date of birth as 12 May 1874*]. He married firstly Annie _____ about 1894. They were living in Monroe County in 1900. He married secondly Mary Elizabeth Silver and was living in 1920 with his family in Whitfield County, Georgia. *He died on 16 February 1952.*



Posted at findagrave.com

- i. JOHN W.¹¹, born 1901. *He married Tennie R. _____ (died 27 April 1969) and died in Walker County on 26 February 1947.*
 - ii. Ruby Myrtle, born 1913.
 - iii. Nellie Mae, born 7 November 1913. *She died unmarried in 1999.*
 - iv. James Edward, born 1916.
 - 467. iii. CHARLES W.¹⁰ (Charlie), born 1875. He married firstly Mollie Tuck on 7 October 1899 in Loudon County, secondly Clara Sharp on 1 December 1907 in Loudon County, and thirdly Addie Duncan, a widow, on 22 April 1914 also in Loudon County.
- Children,
- i. Eva, born 1909.
 - ii. Lizzie, born 1911.
 - iii. Sallie Belle, born 1913.

- iv. Halbert, born 1916.
- v. John Marshall, born 1918.

Further children born in the 1920s.

468. iv. CLAYTON WILLIAM¹⁰, born 26 February 1878. He married Mary _____ and they were living in Loudon County in 1910, and in Whitfield County, Georgia in 1920.

Children,

- i. Paul T., born 1907.
- ii. William C., born 1910.
- iii. Sallie Kate, born 1914.
- iv. John H., born 1915.
- v. Nancy E., born 1918.

Two further children born in the 1920s.

469. v. JOSHUA ROBERT¹⁰ (Robert Joshua), born 9 April 1879. He married Eva Mae Linebarger (21 July 1877-24 December 1969) on 23 September 1902.



*Eva Mae (Linebarger) Skidmore (1877-1969),
photograph posted online at Ancestry.com*

He died in Loudon County on 28 June 1923. They are buried at South Holston Baptist Cemetery near Lenoir City, Loudon County.

Children (from burial records at findagrave.com),

- i. Phenia, born 1899, died 1999.
 - ii. Jennie, born 1900, died 1981.
 - iii. Robert Curtis, born 1903, died 1985.
 - iv. James Duff, born 1905, died 1992.
 - v. Bernice, born 1912, died 2009.
 - vi. Mary Alice, born 1916, died 1970.
- vi. Mary M., born 20 June 1881.
- vii. Sallie L., born 10 October 1883. She married John Haskins on 29 August 1900 in Blount County.
470. viii. JAMES M.¹⁰, born 10 October 1885 in Blount County. He married Jennie M. Hall (15 January 1883-31 December 1944) on 3 June 1905 in Loudon County. He died 31 December 1955 in Loudon County.

Children (as known from online censuses - unable to discover a great deal online),

- i. Lloyd, apparently a twin to Floyd.
- ii. Floyd, born 24 November 1900.
- iii. Bessie.
- iv. Bill.
- v. Claud.

- vi. *Von, a son*
- vii. *Lon, a son and twin to Von.*
- viii. *John, born 1915.*
- ix. Susan Ann, born 12 July 1888. She married Thomas Wiley Watts of Loudon County.
- 471. x. WILLIAM THOMAS¹⁰, born 4 March 1890. He married Hattie Belle Watts (1866-1972) on 19 May 1907 in Loudon County. He died in March 1954 and they are buried in the Watts Cemetery at Lenoir City.
Children (as known from online source),
 - i. *Ada Mae, born 15 August 1907, died 12 December 1952.*
 - ii. *Thomas Franklin, born 20 January 1910, died 20 June 1913.*
 - iii. *Fred, born 23 June 1913, died 10 November 1979.*
 - iv. *Louvena, born 19 July 1914, died 1990.*
 - v. *TROY LUTHER, born 22 February 1919.**3 further children born in the 1920s.*

[BNM 280.](#) CHARLES⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1850. He was the son of Turner (no. 185) and Jane (Creasman) Skidmore. He married Nancy Tate in Monroe County, Tennessee. He was killed in a hunting accident on Citico Creek 17 November 1877 "aged 28" and is buried in the Little Toqua Cemetery in Monroe County near his parents.

Child:

- 472. i. CHARLES FRANCIS¹⁰, born 22 August 1875. Left an orphan in childhood, he was living in 1880 aged four with his grandmother Jane (Creasman) Skidmore. At the age of 20 he walked across the Great Smoky Mountains to Swain County, North Carolina, from Tennessee. He married Laura Sherrill at Bryson City on 26 August 1900 by whom he had eight children. The compilers of this book attended his 107th birthday celebration on 22 August 1982 at Bryson City in Swain County. He died later in that year on 29 December 1982, at the age of 107 years, 4 months, 7 days, survived by a large family. An excellent article "Charlie Skidmore - A Link With The Past" appeared on his 106th birthday in the Asheville (North Carolina) Citizen-Times for 23 August 1981.
Children (as known from online sources),
 - i. *A child who died before 1910.*
 - ii. *Olie Joe, born 23 March 1904, died 20 September 1967.*
 - iii. *Ruby Justin, born 12 October 1906.*
 - iv. *Harley Tipton, born 2 March 1910.*
 - v. *Emily Lorene, born 24 May 1913.*
 - vi. *Leonard Charlies (Jack), born 1 January 1916, died 9 May 1949.*
 - vii. *Hattie, born 1919.*
 - viii. *Myrtle Elizabeth.*

[BNM 281.](#) JAMES THOMAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born 24 October 1836. He was the son of William (no. 186) and Sarah (Keith) Skidmore. He married Margaret E. (18 June 1839-11 May 1907), a daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Mary Ann (Stewart) Sells in Franklin County,

Tennessee, on 25 October 1855. He died 19 January 1904 and they are buried in Goshen Cemetery near Winchester in Franklin County.

He was a farmer, residing on the original William Skidmore homestead in Franklin County.

Children: (all born in Franklin County, Tennessee)

473. i. WILLIAM MAURY¹⁰, born 14 October 1860. He married Elena Rivers (5 December 1857-4 May 1835), a daughter of Riley Colwell and Louise Elizabeth (Smith) Johnson on 25 April 1888 in Jefferson County, Alabama. He was an ironworker in Birmingham, Jefferson County. They were living in 1920 at 3520 Seventh Avenue South in Birmingham. He died on 27 August 1929 in Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama, and they are buried there in Forest Hill Cemetery.
Children (as known from online sources),
- i. James Riley, born and died in 1889.
 - ii. Willie Mae, born 1890. She married Cecil Henry King on 14 November 1915.
 - iii. Mary L. (Louise), born 25 November 1895. She married Harry Biles and died on 14 December 1942.
 - iv. DAVID JONATHAN, born 18 November 1897.
- ii. John, born 22 May 1862. He died unmarried 6 February 1884 in Franklin County and is buried in the Goshen Cemetery.
- iii. Tommie, born 13 June 1864. She died unmarried 6 October 1897 in Franklin County.
474. iv. JAMES SELLS¹⁰, born 13 July 1868. He married Bertha Weeber (1870-1937) on 2 June 1894 at Decatur, Morgan County, Alabama. He lived briefly (1900-1906) in Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama, then went to South Carolina before returning to Franklin County. He lived on the farm that had been in the family since the middle of the last century; it remains in the possession of his descendants in 1992. He died 26 January 1936 in Franklin County. They are buried in Owens Chapel Cemetery in Franklin County.
Children (as known from online source),
- i. Lizzie May, born 4 October 1896.. She married Robert McKinney on 19 February 1915 in Franklin County and died 30 April 1988.
 - ii. FLETCHER LEE, born 12 May 1898, died 10 September 1965.
 - iii. MACK AARON, born 1901, died 1974.
 - iv. JAMES E., born 3 July 1903.
 - v. Mira, born 6 May 1906, died October 1982.
 - vi. EDWIN WEBER, born 16 November 1909, died September 1970.
- v. Myra, born 22 August 1870. She married Jacob Claiborne Money (10 July 1864-17 March 1960) in Franklin County. She died 6 November 1905. They are buried in the Goshen Cemetery in Franklin County.
- vi. Benjamin, born 22 January 1872. He died unmarried on 3 March 1901 in Franklin County.
- vii. Sarah Jane (Katherine or Kate), born 11 March 1874. She married Cicero J. Reynolds (7 November 1871-4 July 1957) in Franklin County. She died 27 August 1962. They are buried in the Owens Chapel Cemetery in Franklin County.
475. viii. ROSS¹⁰, born 13 January 1877. He married firstly Sarah Ellen Hughes (21 October 1878-6 May 1916) and secondly Marilda Reavis (13 May 1884-30 October 1930 and buried in the Marble Plains Cemetery in Franklin County, with her first

husband), a widow previously married to John Shasteen (1878-1918). Ross Skidmore was a carpenter. He died 30 July 1943 of cancer. He and his first wife are buried in the Winchester City Cemetery in Franklin County.

Children (as known from online sources),

- i. Mary Ann, born 24 April 1903.
 - ii. Ethel, born 1905.
 - iii. James W., born 1909.
- ix. Maggie Mae, born 6 February 1879. She married Jesse Sanders on 5 August 1900 in Franklin County. She died 21 March 1950. They are buried in the Owens Chapel Cemetery in Franklin County.
- 476. x. ROBERT DONALD¹⁰, born 16 August 1882. He married Jane (30 August 1880-September 1964), a daughter of James W. and Martha Susan (Wilkinson) Hughes in Franklin County. He died 18 January 1914 and is buried in the Green Cemetery, Farris Chapel, Franklin County; his wife is buried in Winchester City Cemetery in Franklin County, with her father's family.

Children (as known from online sources),

- i. Ben, born 21 June 1905, died 11 October 1964.
- ii. Claude Raphael, born 3 October 1907, died 13 July 1952.

BNM 282. WILLIAM PORTER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1838. He was the son of William (no. 186) and Sarah (Keith) Skidmore. He was married to Agnes E. C. Farmer on 9 July 1860 in Franklin County, Tennessee, by W. W. Estill, Minister of God, in Franklin County, Tennessee.

His entire life was lived in Franklin County where he was a saddler.

Children: (all born in Franklin County)

- i. Romulus, born 1861. He was unmarried and a wool mill worker in 1880.
- ii. Sallie E., born 1864. She married _____ Tarrant and was living with her parents in 1900.
- iii. Maud, born 1877. She married Charles G. Burkhalter who died in 1952.

BNM 283. ANDREW JACKSON⁹ SKIDMORE was born 2 November 1839 in Franklin County, Tennessee. He was the son of William (no. 186) and Sarah (Keith) Skidmore. He married firstly Sarah Jane Sells (1847-1874) on 25 April 1864, in Franklin County, Tennessee and secondly Nira E. Terry (1855-1917) on 1 August 1878 in Jackson County, Alabama.

He was living, a farmer, in Jackson County, Alabama, in 1860. He served in Company I, First (Turney's) Tennessee Infantry of the Confederate States Army. Both before and after the Civil War, he was a school teacher in Jackson, County, Alabama, and in Franklin County, Tennessee.

According to family oral history, he visited or corresponded with several of his father's brothers and sisters and other family members. In 1875 or 1876 he visited with the family of his uncle Turner Skidmore in Monroe County, Tennessee. On other occasions, he visited his father's relatives who were still living near Mt. Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina, and corresponded with his father's brother, Clayton Daniel Skidmore, of Houston County, Texas.

He served four terms in the Tennessee Legislature from Franklin County where he was doorkeeper in the House for a time. He is said to have been incensed when the Legislature considered women's suffrage and left the state for the day when the vote was taken. He was remembered by Tennessee Confederate Army veterans for having introduced legislation which granted them a pension for their Civil War service. When he applied for his own pension it was denied and required several appeals before being finally granted. He also served in Franklin County elective offices as Assessor and Trustee. He was later a surveyor in Franklin County. He died 13 December 1932 at Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama and is buried in the Goshen Cemetery in Franklin County, Tennessee. He had one son and four daughters by his first marriage and two sons and seven daughters by the second marriage.

Children: (first wife, all born in Franklin County)

- i. Mary Jane born 29 December 1865. She married William Robert Waldman (1864-1940) on 24 October 1884. She died 12 May 1944. They are buried in Forest Hills Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama.
- ii. Laura Ellen born 12 August 1867. She married Benjamin Martin (7 December 1863-26 August 1926), a son of David Crockett and Maria J. (Crabtree) Rice, on 8 March 1892. She died 16 March 1967, a few months before her 100th birthday. They are buried in Mount Olivet Cemetery, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iii. Betty Smith, born 15 August 1869. She married Benjamin F. (1871-1931), a son of Andrew Jackson and Nancy (Stephens) Sells, on 3 June 1906. She died in 1941 and they are buried in Winchester City Cemetery, Franklin County.
477. iv. JAMES FIELDING¹⁰, born 30 September 1871. He married Sue (24 July 1885-6 February 1977), a daughter of Brazilla Fazithe and Mary Ann (Keith) Harris. Sue Harris Skidmore was previously the wife of Walter Martin Keith. James Fielding Skidmore died on 9 January 1959. They are buried in Winchester City Cemetery, Franklin County.
- v. Sarah Hattie, born 15 June 1873. She married Thomas Murrell Williams (1870-1942) on 20 June 1894. She died 19 February 1942. They are buried in Barndale Cemetery, Wolco, Osage County, Oklahoma.

(second wife, all born in Franklin County)

- vi. Maggie Lou, born 29 June 1880. She married Joe B. Smith (?-1935) on 19 June 1900. She died 14 April 1908 and is buried in Winchester City Cemetery, Franklin County.
- vii. Nannie Estella, born 27 February 1881. She married Walter Lee (born 7 January 1879-died 17 November 1952), a son of Jeames Clinton and Martha (Sells) Arnold, on 19 July 1904 in Franklin County. She died 11 March 1944. They are buried in Winchester City Cemetery, Franklin County.
478. viii. WILLIAM FRANK¹⁰, born 17 May 1882. He married firstly Mattie Sue Looney (1884-1914) on 1 February 1902, and secondly Nannie Florence Garner (1884-1952) on 23 February 1918. They were living in 1920 at Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama. He died 19 November 1937. He and both his wives are buried in Owens Chapel Cemetery, Franklin County.
- ix. Mattie Bell, born 9 July 1884 and died, unmarried, 7 October 1904. She is buried in Owens Chapel Cemetery, Franklin County.
- x. Emma, born 21 March 1886. She married Buford Huffman (13 February 1887-2

- November 1962) on 13 December 1909. She died 6 May 1971. They are buried in Mount Garner Cemetery, Decherd, Franklin County.
- xi. Nora Shephard, born 23 July 1889. She married Henry E. Gilbert (1 November 1885-16 November 1971) on 6 March 1911. She died 7 October 1973. They are buried in the Mount Garner Cemetery, Decherd, Franklin County. No issue.
 - xii. Charlie Nelson, born 4 February 1892. He married Kate Winters. He died on 10 April 1923 from the delayed effects of a World War I injury caused by poison gas. He is buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama. No issue.
 - xiii. Fannie Louise, born 26 March 1895. She married Lewis Johnson Williams (7 July 1892-13 February 1971) on 8 September 1912. She died 21 February 1976. They are buried in Mount Garner Cemetery, Decherd, Franklin County.
 - xiv. Sybil, born 21 June 1896. She died young on 20 June 1898. She is buried in Goshen Cemetery, Franklin County.

[BNM 284](#). WILLIAM WASHINGTON⁹ SKIDMORE was born July 1836 near Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. He was the son of Mary (no. 187) Skidmore. He married Katherine (Polly) Abernathy (1837-1923) about 1854 in Lincoln County. He died on 20 October 1923. They are buried in the Hickory Grove Cemetery, Mount Holly, Lincoln County, near his mother.

He was wounded 2 July 1862 at Malvern Hill, Henrico County, Virginia, while serving in the Confederate Army.

Children: (all born in Lincoln County)

- i. James Monroe, born 5 April 1855. He married Susan Moody on 4 April 1873 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County. He died 30 January 1937 at Mount Holly.
- 479. ii. SIDNEY JEREMIAH¹⁰, born 2 January 1857. He married firstly Anne Holobaugh on 22 May 1879 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina, and secondly Lilley Florence (Cooley) Palmer on 14 May 1905 at Fort Mill, York County, South Carolina. *He died on 13 June 1941.*
- iii. Amy Amanda, born 18 November 1858. She probably died young.
- iv. Laura, born 18 November 1858. She married Thomas Jefferson Barnhill on 5 June 1879 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County. She died 7 November 1888.
- 480. v. JOHN LABON¹⁰, born 2 April 1860. He married firstly Lucy Cora Rogers on 19 January 1887, and secondly Arrie Candice Cronister on 20 October 1895 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, who was the mother of his nine children. He died 17 January 1937 at Mt. Holly.
- 481. vi. MARCUS LAFAYETTE¹⁰, born 1 November 1863. He married Mary Carolyn Thomas Skidmore on 13 April 1884 in Gaston County, North Carolina. He died 6 July 1938 at North Belmont, Gaston County, North Carolina.
- 482. vii. THOMAS PATRICK¹⁰, born 17 April 1875. He married firstly Dovel Shives on 7 April 1888, secondly Mae Mauney, and thirdly Sarah Ellen (Bumgardner) McCoy. He had one child by his first wife and adopted his niece Catherine Skidmore, daughter of Leo Upton Skidmore. He died 31 July 1960 at Wadesboro, Anson County, North Carolina.
- viii. Mary Etta, born 25 November 1867.
- 483. ix. WILLIAM WASHINGTON¹⁰, Jr., born 25 November 1871. He married Elizabeth Stack on 4 May 1893 at McAdenville, Gaston County, North Carolina. He died 16 November 1959 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County.
- x. Sarah Elmira, born 20 July 1872. She married Samuel W. Cloninger on 19 August

- 1894 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County. She died 23 January 1909 at Mount Holly.
- 484. xi. EMMETT FRANKLIN¹⁰, born 23 February 1874. He married Sarah Roxella Stack on 10 December 1895 at McAdenville, Gaston County, North Carolina. He died 28 August 1958 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.
 - 485. xii. JOSEPH TURNER¹⁰, born 1 May 1875. He married Nancy Jane Gattis on 17 November 1895. He died 20 December 1934 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County.
 - xiii. Mattie Elizabeth, born 20 September 1877. She married Matton Alexander Roper on 26 July 1896. She died 29 December 1931 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County.
 - 486. xiv. LEO UPTON¹⁰, born 8 March 1879. He married Margaret Louise Roberts on 23 December 1897.
 - xv. Walter Davidson, born 15 November 1882 and died 8 February 1889 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County.

[BNM 285](#). JAMES THOMAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born 25 December 1844 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. He was a son of Mary (no. 187) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary Ann Cherry (born 9 March 1845, died 28 August 1883) on 13 October 1865, and secondly Margaret L. Culberson (1866-1959), both in Gaston County, North Carolina.

He was wounded in the right wrist on 23 May 1864 near Hanover Junction, Hanover County, Virginia, while serving in the Confederate Army.

He died on 27 April 1917 after being struck by a train at Concord, Cabarrus County, North Carolina. He is buried with both of his wives in the Hickory Grove Cemetery at Mount Holly, Lincoln County.

Children: (by his first wife)

- i. Eliza Jane, born 23 April 1866. She married Alfred McSwain Kale on 4 December 1885 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. She died 2 July 1928 at Mount Holly.
- ii. Mary Alice, born 23 April 1866. She married James Blair Dunn on 24 December 1883 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. She died 16 June 1935 at Mount Holly.
- iii. Minnie Davidson, born 4 November 1868 in Gaston County, North Carolina. She married Marcus Lee Fisher on 6 November 1885 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. She died 3 April 1951.
- 487. iv. DOCK JAMES¹⁰, born 24 August 1870 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. He married Nancy Jane McClure on 12 April 1891 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. She died 29 March 1945.
- 488. v. PATRICK O'CONNELL¹⁰, born 24 August 1872 in Gaston County, North Carolina. He married firstly Fannie McCaughley, who was the mother of all his children, and secondly Nellie Emma (Woodward) Rushing, at York, York County, South Carolina. He died 17 June 1947 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.
- 489. vi. CHARLES DENNIS¹⁰, born 1873 in Gaston County, North Carolina. He married firstly Sallie Glaspie on 12 February 1891 at Gastonia, Gaston County, who was the mother of his children, and secondly Hattie S. Garland on 22 September 1929 at York, York County, South Carolina. He died 4 July 1933 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. Had issue five children.
- 490. vii. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS¹⁰, born 11 February 1876 at Mount Holly, Lincoln

- County, North Carolina. He married Ila Martha Plyler. He died 22 April 1966 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.
- viii. Fannie McAlpine, born 14 September 1879 in Gastonia, Gaston County, North Carolina. She married Robert Elkana Haynes on 18 July 1900 at Dallas, Gaston County, North Carolina. She died 29 June 1944 at Burlington, Alamance County, North Carolina.
 - ix. George A., born 9 August 1881. He died 12 November 1889 in Gaston County, North Carolina.

(by his second wife)

- 491. x. BENJAMIN HARRISON¹⁰, Sr., born 26 November 1888 in Gaston County, North Carolina. He married firstly Rena A. Williams at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, who was the mother of his children, and secondly Florence Alice Tyley on 23 June 1928. He died 23 September 1964.
- xi. Beulah Mae, born 19 July 1890 in Gaston County, North Carolina. She married William Lee White on 15 June 1910 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina. She died 15 December 1980 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.
- xii. Robert Bruce, born 9 October 1892 in Gaston County, North Carolina. He married firstly Jeanette Sally Lowder on 12 February 1913 from whom he was divorced, and secondly *Alma Potter on 15 September 1919 at Portsmouth, Virginia, and thirdly* Blanche C. Pittenger on 27 August 1934. He died 13 October 1971.
- xiii. Rose Belle, born 10 April 1895 in Gaston County, North Carolina. She married John Panagiot Athanaelos on 21 May 1925 at York, York County, South Carolina. She died on 12 September 1980 at Concord, Cabarrus County, North Carolina.
- xiv. Grace Drucilla, born 28 April 1898 in Gaston County, North Carolina. She married Fred Boatman Hassell on 12 March 1929 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. She died 29 September 1976.
- xv. Louise Edna, born 19 November 1900. She married Hugh Thurman Paschal on 11 January 1924 at Clover, York County, South Carolina. She was living with her husband in 1986 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina.
- 492. xvi. Carl Dewey, born 15 November 1902 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. He married firstly Vera Goetz on 17 August 1925 and secondly Emma Schubert on 18 June 1934.
- xvii. Mabel Blonnette, born 9 December 1905 at Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. She married Albert McKinley Crump on 6 December 1926 at York, York County, South Carolina, from whom she divorced.
- xviii. Ruth Helen, born 22 February 1908 at Concord, Cabarrus County, North Carolina. She married Albert Joseph McKay on 7 December 1940. She died 27 February 1977 at Mount Holly, Lincoln County, North Carolina.

This is the point I reached in updating the 9th generation descendants of Henry Skidmore of Rickmansworth. Further down, readers will note that the 9th generation descendants of his brother Thomas have been done.

The numbering system from this point forward has been amended.
Linda Moffatt, June 2017.

BNM 286. JOHN TURNER⁹ SKIDMORE was born 9 April 1846 in Houston County, Texas. He was the son of Clayton Daniel (no. 188) and Ann Mariah (Yarbrough) Skidmore. He married Elizabeth (born 6 August 1848, died 18 May 1913), a daughter of John and Mary Ann (Crawford) Denson. on 14 January 1867. He died on 26 October 1936 and is buried in the Denson Cemetery at Grapeland.

He had a gin and grist mill powered by water south of Grapeland in Houston County. It was on the railroad (which arrived in 1872) and the trains stopped there for water. He served (according to descendants) in Company A, Second Regiment of Texas Cavalry under Captain J. C. King in the Civil War. He applied for a pension (file number 15581) from Houston County (not seen).

He was living, a widower, in 1920 with his son-in-law W. D. Ferguson.

Children: (all born in Houston County)

- i. Rachael, born 21 September 1867. She married W. W. Lancaster, and died on 20 July 1890.
- ii. John Clayton, born 29 September 1869. He married Mary E. Texana A. Chapman on 2 May 1890 in Houston County, Texas. He owned and operated the City Grocery at Grapeland. He died there 19 October 1958.
- iii. Laura Texana, born 27 September 1871. She married William D. Ferguson on 14 January 1891.
- iv. Robert William, born 28 November 1873. Married firstly Lottie Chapman on 1 December 1892 in Houston County and secondly Maggie Jackson.
- v. Myra Ada, born 15 December 1875. She married William David. Allen on 22 January 1894. She died 30 August 1966 in Houston County, Texas. vi. Jessie Ann, born 3 November 1878. She married Andrew Allen on 21 February 1895.
- vii. Thomas Edward, born 13 January 1881. He married Bennie Williams on 31 July 1910. He died 20 March 1968.
- viii. Luna L., born 19 April 1883 and died 3 September 1889.
- ix. Joseph Turner, born 7 February 1886. He married Carrie Brown on 30 April 1905 in Houston County, Texas. He died in February 1981.
- x. Benjamin Frank (alias Lee Roy), born 4 September 1889. He married Libby Owens before 1910 in Houston County, Texas, who divorced him, and secondly Lillian Dowdy on 15 December 1924 at Hollis, Harmon County, Oklahoma. After encountering difficulties with civil authorities in Houston County, he disappeared shortly after returning from service in France in World War I. He changed his name to Lee Roy and remarried in Oklahoma. He died in a truck accident near Jacksboro, Jack County, Texas, on 15 July 1955.

BNM 287. ANDREW L.⁹ SKIDMORE was born 1 August 1850 in Houston County, Texas. He was the son of Clayton Daniel (no. 188) and Ann Mariah (Yarbrough) Skidmore. He married firstly Martha Denson Ham, and secondly Lena Ophelia (Laura) Martin and they were living in Houston County in 1880.

He went to a log rolling in the winter of 1890 but became sick and had to return home. He died of pneumonia a few days later.

His widow married William Green Neal, a widower who also had young children, on 16 May 1893 in Anderson County, Texas. They bought land at Slocum in Anderson County where she died on 27 September 1924. She is buried in the Providence Cemetery at Slocum.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Mary Elizabeth M., born about 1874. She married W. Thomas Dickey on 22 December 1891 in Houston County.
(by second wife)
- ii. James Robert, born 1 August 1879. He married Annie Adelle Stedman who was born 22 October 1891 and died 29 November 1950. He died 14 June 1941 and is buried in Providence Cemetery, Slocum, Anderson County, Texas. Had issue three children.
- iii. Allen Bane Clayton, born 9 September 1883. He married Minnie Leo Dodson who was born 27 December 1887, and died 14 February 1970. He died 4 June 1959 and is buried in Old Shiloh Cemetery, Rusk, Cherokee County, Texas. Had issue two children.
- iv. Walter Jefferson, born 1 August 1886. He married Althea Caskey who was born 6 January 1887, and died 30 November 1966. He died 25 March 1975 and is buried in Strong Cemetery, Slocum, Anderson County, Texas. Had issue two children.
- v. Jennie Alton, born 8 November 1887. She married John Thomas Kilgore who was born 16 October 1880 and died 25 December 1965. She died 26 December 1964 and is buried in the Kilgore Cemetery at Slocum, Anderson County, Texas. Had issue one child.

BNM 288. JAMES EDWARD MONROE⁹ SKIDMORE was born 7 November 1864 in Houston County, Texas. He was the son of Clayton Daniel (no. 188) and Ann Mariah (Yarbrough) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary Jane (Willie) Willingham (from whom he was divorced) on 19 October 1883, and secondly Mary K. Faulk. He died on 3 August 1936.

Monroe Skidmore was living in Houston County in 1900 and in 1910 and 1920 in Hopkins County, Texas.

Children: (all born in Houston County)

- i. Atha M., a daughter, born June 1896. She married John T. Twine in Hopkins County.
- ii. Lewis Meriwether, born 18 October 1898. He married Lena Bessie Kern on 2 July 1916 and died in July 1987.
- iii. Alberto Carlo, born 18 May 1900. He died in September 1969.
- iv. Una Lee, born about 1903.
- v. Ida Gertrude, born about 1906.
- vi. Alfred Harrington, born about 1908.
- vii. Clara E., born 1910.

BNM 289. CLAYTON DAVIS⁹ SKIDMORE was born 7 September 1870 in Houston County, Texas. He was the son of Clayton Daniel (no. 188) and Ann Mariah (Yarbrough) Skidmore.

He married firstly Mary Pope after 1900, and secondly Frances Euts. He died in 1931 in Houston County.

He and his family were living in Houston County in 1900 and in 1910 and 1920 in Hopkins County, Texas. His four youngest children were wards of Thorston A. Welsh in Hopkins County in 1920.

Children: (all born in Houston County)

- i. Lula Mae, born about 1897.
- ii. Clint, born about 1899.
- iii. Edgar Vernon, born about 1901.
- iv. Beula, born about 1906.
- v. Earl, born about 1907.
- vi. Ethel, born about 1910.
- vii. Joseph, born about 1912.
- viii. Lorene, born about 1916.

[BNM 290](#). THOMAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1838 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, the son of John (no. 189) and Jane (_____) Skidmore. He married his second cousin Margaret Jane Skidmore, a daughter of Turner (no. 46) and Jane (Creasman) Skidmore, on 9 February 1858 in Monroe County, Tennessee. He deserted his family and his wife married secondly Marion Blackwell on 9 March 1879.

He was enlisted in Monroe County on 20 September 1862 by Captain W. A. Mayo for three years as a private in Company C, 62nd Mounted Tennessee. He was on a muster roll dated 11 November 1862 at Sweetwater in Monroe County, Tennessee, and later had a leave of absence while he was sick at home. He was still later absent without leave and was finally noticed in 1863 as "deserted while in E. Tennessee."

It should be noted that the 1880 Soundex entries for members of this family are badly misstated. In addition to the Skidmore children listed below there was a grandson Leroy (born 1878) living with Marion Blackwell in 1880.

Children:

- i. Nancy Jane, born 1859. She married firstly Joseph Bivens on 4 March 1877 in Monroe County, and is also said to have married secondly _____ Cottrell.
- ii. Thomas, born 1865. He married firstly Elizabeth _____, and secondly Minnie _____. They were living in 1920 in Cumberland County, Tennessee.
- iii. John H., born 1867. He is remembered by his descendants but is not found in the 1900 or 1910 census.
- iv. Sarah A., born 1869. She married firstly Thomas Bly on 29 April 1882 and secondly Joseph Akins on 20 December 1886 in Roane County.
- v. Margaret, born 1871. She was living with her stepfather in 1880 and is said to have later married _____ Hayes. vi. Silas T., born 20 April 1875. He married Effie Kizer (who was previously the widow of _____ Bradford). They were living in 1910 in Cumberland County, Tennessee.

BNM 291. THOMAS JEFFERSON⁹ SKIDMORE was born in DeKalb County, Missouri, on 10 February 1844 the son of John (no. 190) and Mary Eliza (Marks) Skidmore. He married Lydia Ann Margaret Slowther (who was born in York County, Pennsylvania, in 1848 and died on 1 December 1930 at Carroll, Carroll County, Iowa) on 1 September 1872 at Bellevue, Sarpy County, Nebraska. He died on 24 August 1907, aged 63 years, 7 months and 14 days at 816 Carroll Street, Boone, Boone County, Iowa, and is buried in the East Linwood cemetery at Boone.

He served in Company C, 92nd Illinois Infantry, enlisting at the age of 18 on 24 February 1862 at Mount Carroll when he stated that he was born in DeKalb County, Missouri, and was a teamster. He was taken prisoner in Kentucky but was paroled and eventually rejoined his company. He served until the end of the war, and was discharged at Concord, Cabarrus County, North Carolina, on 21 June 1865.

After their marriage they lived at Denison, Crawford County, Iowa, and at Logan, Harrison County, Iowa. At the time of his death he was a station agent for the C. & N. W. Railroad at Boone.

His widow was living in 1920 with her daughter Ella S. New at Carroll.

Children: (all born Iowa)

- i. Rosa May., born 3 July 1873. She was living at home in 1900.
- ii. John, born 1876. He died young.
- iii. Renard, born 1879. He died young.
- iv. Hattie Eliza, born 27 November 1880.
- v. Ella S., born 5 March 1883. She married Philip C. New. They were living at Carroll in 1920.

BNM 292. THOMAS JEFFERSON⁹ SKIDMORE, born June 1868 at Mount Pleasant, Harrison County, Iowa, the son of James Madison (no. 191) and Rachel M. (Blount) Skidmore. He married Helena _____ (born 1876) in 1900.

He and his wife were living in Hackberry Precinct, Polk County, Nebraska, in 1920.

Children: (all born in Nebraska)

- i. John, born 6 October 1900. He died in October 1984 in Nebraska.
- ii. Carrie, born 1903.
- iii. Fern, born 1905.
- iv. Marie, born 1907.
- v. William, born 1908.
- vi. Teresa, born 1909.
- vii. Hazel, born 1911.
- viii. George, born 22 July 1913. He died in January 1991 in Nebraska.

BNM 293. JOSEPH A.⁹ SKIDMORE, son of James Madison (no. 191).

BNM 294. JOHN WILLIAM⁹ SKIDMORE, born 1871 in Iowa [*according to his marriage record, he was born in Aitchison County, Kansas*]. He was a farmer of Hamburg County, Iowa at the time he married Anna Belle Roland (1885-1961, daughter of James M. and Charlotte (Diacan) Roland) on 28 January 1902 in Fremont County. They moved to North Battleford, Saskatchewan, Canada in 1909. He died on 20 January 1948 at Prince Albert, Saskatchewan.



*Children:*¹⁶

- i. Rachel Charlotte, 1902 - 1902.
- ii. John Milford, 1903 - 1964.
- iii. Mary Winona Margurite, 1906 - 1994.
- iv. Lucille Jeannette, 1907 - 1995.
- v. Donald Samuel, 1908 - 1919.
- vi. Gladys Pauline, 1910 - 1989.
- vii. George Leonard, 1912 - 1978.

BNM 295. JAMES ERNEST⁹ SKIDMORE, born April 1873, son of James Madison (no. 191). He was living unmarried with his brother Joseph A. Skidmore in 1900 in Holt County, Nebraska. He married Cora M. Langston on 5 February 1905 in Fremont County, Iowa. He too went to Saskatchewan but in 1914, a little later than his brothers and died in 1946 in Vancouver.

Children,

- i. Maud, born 1907.
- ii. Mildred, born 1908.
- iii. Helen, born 1909.
- iv. Hazel, born 1911.
- v. Bernice, born 1914.
- vi. James, born 1916.

BNM 296. GEORGE MONROE⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 10 September 1880, the son of John R. (no. 192) and Sarah S. (Echols) Skidmore. He married Nela Counts (born 25 November 1895, died 24 May 1932). He died on 30 November 1945 and they are buried in the Clarksville Cemetery in Red River County, Texas.

¹⁶ Information from findagrave.com.

He was living in 1900 with his brother-in-law Cornelius Henry McGuyer in Delta County, Texas. They were living in 1920 in Red River County.

[BNM 297](#). ROBERT E. LEE⁹ SKIDMORE was born in January 1864 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Thomas *Henry Jr.* (no. 193) and Sarah Frances (Yancey) Skidmore. He married Rosa E. _____ (who was born in March 1881 in Arkansas) probably in Madison Township, Howard County, Arkansas, where they were living in 1900.

They had moved by 1910 to Hugo, Choctaw County, Oklahoma, and by 1920 back to Red River County, Texas.

Children:

- i. Lila, born 1902 in Texas.
- ii. John Hind, born 1906 in Arkansas.
- iii. Pauline, born 1911 in Oklahoma.

[BNM 298](#). CHARLES G.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in March 1866 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Thomas *Henry Jr.* (no. 193) and Sarah Frances (Yancey) Skidmore. He married Ella E. Hood (born in August 1871) on 3 December 1893 in Lamar County.

They were living in Delta County in 1900, but were back in Lamar County in 1910, but were in Choctaw County, Oklahoma, in 1920.

Children:

- i. William D., born August 1894.
- ii. Floyd O., born 1905.
- iii. Corine T., born 1907.
- iv. Nellie R., born 1909.
- v. Hoyle T., born 1914.

[BNM 226](#). JAMES HENRY⁹ SKIDMORE was born in October 1873 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Thomas *Henry Jr.* (no. 193) and Sarah F. (Yancey) Skidmore. He married Mamie M. _____ after 1910.

He was living with his brother Lee in Madison Township, Howard County, Arkansas. He and his family were living in 1920 on A Street in Wilson, Carter County, Oklahoma.

Child:

- i. Fred J., born 1913.

[BNM 300](#). GEORGE T.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in December 1865 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of James R. (no. 194) and Matilda A. (Cheatham) Skidmore. He married firstly Kate

Anderson on 2 February 1890 in Lamar County, and secondly Nanice _____ (probably a widow) about 1904 in Oklahoma. She married William M. White as her second (or third) husband by 1920.

He was living in 1900 with his widowed mother in Township 4 South Range 11 East in the Choctaw Nation of Indian Territory (Oklahoma). He and his family were enumerated in 1910 at Caney in Atoka County, Oklahoma.

Children:

- i. Oscar D., born 1906.
- ii. Myrtle J., born 1908.

BNM 301. EMMETT⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1 July 1873 at Frankfort, Franklin County, Alabama, the son of James William (no. 195) and Dorothy (James) Skidmore. He married Lela M. (born 15 December 1879, died 23 January 1945) a daughter of Rufus Henry and Nancy Catherine (Mills) Hovater on 27 November 1895. He died 25 January 1956; they are buried in the Crooked Oak Cemetery in Franklin County.

He was a farmer in 1910 at Russellville.

Children:

- i. Owen Crumby, born 18 November 1896. He married Artie McRight on 30 July 1916 and they were living on Factory Road in 1920. He died on 29 July 1958 and is buried in the Willis Cemetery.
- ii. James Owen (Zollie), born 1901. He married Hettie Gresham on 23 November 1921.
- iii. Rufus Curtis, born 22 September 1905. He married Rossie Dill (1900-1952) on 25 February 1934 in Franklin County. He died on 23 October 1974 aged 69. They are buried in the Graham Cemetery.
- iv. Catherine, born 1909. She married Travis Ely.
- v. Mollie Opel, born 1912. She married Will Williams.
- vi. Milton C., born 26 April 1920. He married Louise McAnally on 21 February 1941. He served in Company K, 358th Infantry Regiment in Europe in World War II where he was designated a Combat Infantryman and decorated with four Bronze Stars and the Purple Heart.

BNM 302. ANDREW RATHER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 14 July 1876 at Frankfort, Franklin County, Alabama, the son of James William (no. 195) and Dorothy (James) Skidmore. He married Wealthy L. Hester (born 13 June 1875, died 2 June 1922) on 23 January 1895. He died on 24 February 1939. They are buried in the Sparks Cemetery in Franklin County.

He was a farmer at Russellville in 1920.

Children:

- i. James Robert (Jim Bob), born 26 January 1896. He married Effie Lou McNatt

- (1898-1958) on 24 December 1916 and was living at Russellville in 1920. He died on 2 March 1933 and is buried in the Duncan Creek Cemetery in Franklin County.
- ii. Bessie H., born 2 June 1901. She married Luther McNatt on 8 August 1923. She died on 5 May 1979 and is buried at Memorial Gardens, Russellville, Franklin County.
 - iii. Lena, born 15 June 1900. She married Seth Robbins on 23 October 1927. She died on 5 February 1956 and is buried in the Sparks Cemetery, Franklin County.
 - iv. Eva E., born 14 February 1904. She married Milton McRight on 23 October 1927. She died on 5 July 1975 in Franklin County.
 - v. Annie Russell, born 5 February 1907. She married Leonard Moore (died 23 February 1985). She died on 18 February 1992 at Laurel, Jones County, Mississippi.
 - vi. Etta L., born 6 December 1909. She married Tommy Renfroe. She died on 29 July 1978 in Indiana.
 - vii. Charles Terrell, born 31 August 1912. He died on 29 March 1980 at Columbus, Georgia.
 - viii. Andrew Roy, born 10 August 1915. He married Annie Wilson on 22 December 1934 at Franklin County. He died there on 10 July 1989.
 - ix. Edith, born 11 October 1917. She married C. B. Bryant (died 10 November 1971, buried Phenix City, Russell County, Alabama) on 17 October 1941 at Phenix City.

BNM 303. JAMES OSCAR⁹ SKIDMORE was born at Frankfort, Franklin County, Alabama, on 17 August 1880, the son of James William (no. 195) and Dorothy (James) Skidmore. He married Maude Donna Willis (born 26 March 1882, died 14 October 1968) on 31 December 1902. An obituary of James O. Skidmore was published in the Birmingham News. He died on 28 April 1947.

Children:

- i. Zelma L., born 1906. She married firstly Auzy Bird on 18 September 1920 and secondly Wallace G. Sparks on 25 December 1927.
- ii. Susie Gladys, born 23 October 1911. She married George L. Sparks on 24 December 1934. She died 5 November 1965 and is buried in the Belgreen Cemetery in Franklin County.
- iii. Annie L., born 26 September 1914. She married Kelly Hester.

BNM 304. ROBERT DEXTER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in January 1882 at Frankfurt, Franklin County, Alabama, the son of James William (no. 195) and Dorothy (James) Skidmore. He married Catherine Willis on 24 December 1899.

He was living in Tarrant County, Texas, in 1910 and in Hill County, Texas, in 1920. He died on 15 April 1954.

Children: (all born in Texas except the eldest)

- i. Leighota, born 23 June 1902 in Franklin County, Alabama. She married Oscar D.

- Cunningham. She died on 19 June 1962 at Waco, McLennan County, Texas. ii. Goldie Ann, born 1 December 1905 in Franklin County, Alabama. She married Tommy Herring on 5 November 1927 at Waxahachie, Ellis County, Texas.
- iii. JAMES RUSSELL¹⁰, born 9 December 1907. He married _____ and had one child, a daughter Carolyn. He died at Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas, on 9 December 1967.
 - iv. Lena May, born 1910.
 - v. Winnie Grace, born 1911. She married 1stly _____ Wood and 2ndly _____ Tidwell.
 - vi. Odell, born 27 June 1912. He married _____ and had two children, Ruth and Robert. He died at Hillsboro, Hill County, Texas.
 - vii. Olin, born 15 May 1918. He married _____ and had one child, Linda. He died at Hillsboro, Hill County, Texas, on 30 March 1988.
 - viii. Katie, born 4 May 1920. She married _____ Nolan and one child, Dexter.
 - ix. Bobbye, born 5 August 1922 at Abbott, Hill County, Texas. She married Elmo F. Bearden on 5 April 1942 at Waco, Ellis County, Texas.

BNM 305. CHARLES T.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 16 April 1890 at Frankfort, Franklin County, Alabama, the son of James William (no. 195) and Dorothy James Skidmore. He married firstly Clemmie Rainbolt on 6 September 1908 (perhaps in Hill County, Texas, where they were living in 1910) and secondly Martha Lambard.

He and his family were living in 1920 at Houston, Harris County, Texas, but returned Franklin County, Alabama. He later emigrated to Mobile County, Alabama, where he died on 26 January 1993 at the age of 102. He was survived by two sons and his sisters Clemmie Skidmore Madden and Mary Bea Skidmore Hovater.

Children:

- i. James Curtis, born 1912. He married Sallie Madden on 14 December 1931 in Franklin County. He lived in 1993 at Saraland, Mobile County.
- ii. John Octa, born 1915.
- iii. Mary Lucille, born 1917.
- iv. Cammie Elizabeth, born 1919/
- v. Ernest, born 1924 in Franklin County. He married Margie Jones and died before his father.
- vi. Charles William, born 1928. He married Zuha Elizabeth Davis on 8 March 1948 at Prichard, Mobile County, Alabama. He was living in 1993 at Creola, Mobile County.

BNM 306. WILLIAM BLAIR⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1838 in Izard County, Arkansas, the son of Thomas G. (no. 196) and Sarah (Walker) Skidmore. He married Eliza Jane (born 16 February 1841, died 9 July 1900) daughter of James McNeill, about 1858. His widow was living with her four children in 1880, and with her son John in 1900. She died on 19 July 1900 and is buried in the Spring Creek Cemetery (Methodist), Izard County. He died in the winter of 1869 at Pocahontas in Randolph County, Arkansas.

They were living in 1860 in Union Township, Izard County. He and his two younger brothers served in Company I, 14th (Power's) Regiment of The Arkansas Infantry of the Confederate States Army in the Civil War. He was enlisted by Captain E. W. Turner on 29 July 1861 at Yellville, Marion County, Arkansas. He was captured on 9 July 1863 at Port Hudson, East Baton Rouge Parish, Louisiana, and was paroled there a few days later. He died in 1870 before the birth of his daughter Eliza. James McNeill took an ox cart and went to Pocahontas to get Eliza and her children and brought them back to Izard County.

This family was missed in the 1870 census.

Children:

- i. James Monroe, born 1860. He never married and died about 1898. He was buried in Spring Creek Cemetery.
- ii. Henry Harrison, born 1 December 1860. He married firstly Sarah J. Ledford (1862-1905) in 1880; she was born 30 October 1862 and died 10 September 1905 according to her tombstone in the Spring Creek Cemetery. He was living in Union Township, Izard County, in 1910, a widower and had married secondly Mary E. Harris by 1920.
- iii. John N., born July 1864. He married Willie Caldonia Powell (1888-1983) on 22 May 1904 and was the subject of a local newspaper article (not seen) on her 90th birthday. They were living in 1920 in Izard County. He died in 1936 and they are buried in Spring Creek Cemetery in Randolph County, Arkansas. His name John Madison changed to John N. to avoid confusion with his brother with the same initials.
- iv. William B., born October 1866. A lumberman, he never married and died 12 March 1918.
- v. Eliza Jane, born 1870 (posthumous). She married John Henry May (1866-1958). She died in 1939 and they are buried in Trimble Campground Cemetery.

[BNM 307](#). EUGENE⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1839 in Izard County, Arkansas, the son of Thomas G. (no. 196) and Sarah (Walker) Skidmore. He married firstly Amelia, (or Permelia) daughter of Thomas and Emily Clark by 1860, and secondly Betty _____ (1859-_____) by 1880. He and his wife Betty were living in 1880 in California Township, Faulkner County, Arkansas.

Eugene Skidmore is frequently called "Uz" or "Uzza." He served in the same company as his brothers in the Civil War.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Sarah E., born 1860. She married Robert Adams and they were living in 1880 in Union Township, Baxter County, Arkansas. They are both said to have died soon after leaving several young children.
- ii. Thomas Eugene, born 12 July 1861. He married firstly Matilda Jane Finley (1866-1917), and secondly Mary Baines on 11 December 1921. They later separated. He was living alone in Bryan Township, Izard County, in 1920.
- iii. Joseph Henry, born 12 February 1873. He married Nancy Franks (1871-1956). He

was living alone in 1900 in Caldwell County, Texas, and in 1910 in Johnson County, Oklahoma, and in 1920 in Okmulgee County, Oklahoma. He died on 31 March 1945 at Mannsville, Oklahoma.

(by second wife)

- iv. Milly Caroline, born 1863.
- v. Caroline, born 1875. She married John T. Prettyman on 10 July 1895 in Izard County.
- vi. Octavo ("Tavie") born 1877. She is called Mrs. Octavo Williams of Tillman, Cherokee County, Texas, in the 1945 obituary of her brother James Henry Skidmore.

307a. HENRY H.⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1841 in Izard County, Arkansas, the son of Thomas G. (no. 142) and Sarah (Walker) Skidmore.

He served in the same company as his two older brothers in the Civil War. He survived the war and was farming, a bachelor, in 1870 in Buffalo Township, Marion County, Arkansas. He is not found in the 1880 census.

BNM 308. ZACHARIAH P.⁹ SKIDMORE, born 31 January 1847 in Izard County, the son of Thomas G. (no. 196). He married Martha Marcella (Mattie) Benge (1860-1899) about 1882. He was living with his mother, aged 13, in the 1860 census of Union Township, Izard County. [See the account of his brother Henry H. Skidmore, no. 143.] In 1865 he was on the tax list as with no polls and land tax at 59 Range 11 West township 17North. He went to Temple, Bell County, Texas, about 1870, but returned about 1886 to Beedeville, Jackson County, Arkansas. He is said to have been a circuit riding Methodist preacher. He died on 5 November 1899 on his farm near Beedville. His wife also there in 1899 in the influenza epidemic. They are buried in Cow Lake Cemetery.

BNM 309. THOMAS J.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1839 in Pickens County, Alabama, the son of George A. J. (no. 197) and Elizabeth (_____) Skidmore. He appears to have married Susan O. _____ (who was born February 1842) about 1861. He may have perished in the Civil War and his wife seems to have married secondly James M. Montgomery.

He served in Company D, 41st Regiment of Alabama Infantry and may not have lived to return home.

Child:

- i. George W. T., born 12 September 1862. He married Lucy E. Sherrill on 23 March 1893 in Pickens County. He was living, a widower, with his mother and stepfather in 1900 in Shelton Precinct, Pickens County. He died 4 _____ 1907 and is buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery on Highway 159 near Ashcraft Corner in Pickens County.

BNM 310. WILLIAM ANDREW⁹ SKIDMORE was born 10 April 1873 in Pickens County, Alabama, the son of George A. J. (no. 197) and Mary W. (Lindsay) Skidmore. He married Katy

Edie Quinn (born 14 February 1878, died 15 September 1932) on 25 March 1900. He died 6 April 1909 at Sturgis, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi. They are buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery near Bradly, Mississippi.

He was a lumberman and had a contract with the Illinois Central Railroad to supply them with crossties. His widow and their two daughters were living in 1910 with her father John Quinn in Oktibbeha County.

Children:

- i. William Eckford, born 21 July 1902. He died 17 August 1903.
- ii. Ruby Hazel, born 26 April 1906. She married firstly Hall B. Woodson on 16 August 1923 (divorced), and secondly Robert Harding Forbess on 25 August 1932.
- iii. Ola Mae, born 11 February 1908. She married Ramon Otto Nickels on 25 February 1922.

[BNM 311.](#) GEORGE A. J.⁹ SKIDMORE, son of George A. J. (no. 197).

[BNM 312.](#) JOSEPH LEE⁹ SKIDMORE was born 10 April 1877 (twin), the son of George A. J. (no. 197) and Mary W. (Lindsay) Skidmore. He married Vicie, the daughter of Enoch and Mary (_____) Nickleson, on 15 April 1911 at Tuscaloosa, Tuscaloosa County, Alabama. He died there on 31 March 1937.

They were living in 1920 on Carrolton Road in Reform, Pickens County, Alabama.

Children:

- i. Mary Ida, born 1914.
- ii. Virginia A., born 1915.
- iii. George, born 1917.
- iv. Annie L., born 1920.

[BNM 313.](#) LORENZO DOW⁹ SKIDMORE was born 25 December 1851 in Clear Creek Township, Sevier County, Arkansas, the son of Elijah D. (no. 198) and Elizabeth (McMillan) Skidmore. He married Ann Eliza Cooper; she was born in July 1855. He died 26 June 1935 at Winthrop, Little River County, Arkansas.

They were living in 1920 in Little River Township, Little River County, Arkansas.

Children:

- i. Nancy E., born May 1875. She married _____ Matherly and was living with her parents, a widow, in 1910 and 1920.
- ii. Lora, born April 1881. She was living at home in 1900.
- iii. Claude W., born 13 August 1883. He married Minnie E. (Jodie) _____ (born 16 November 1885, died 14 October 1968) after 1920. He died 25 December 1950 and they are buried in the Campground Cemetery in Little River County.

- iv. Hattie Leona, born 27 December 1885. She married Edgar B. Jones. She died on 23 April 1961 at Wewoka, Arkansas.
- v. Elbert, born 29 July 1888. He died in childhood on 24 September 1892. He is buried in the Campground Cemetery.

BNM 314. JOHN B.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in June 1854 in Ball Township, Benton County, Arkansas, the son of John Marshall (no. 199) and Eliza (_____) Skidmore. He married Flora A. DeLapp on 9 November 1885 in Newton Township, Newton County, Missouri; she was born in September 1857 in North Carolina.

They were living in 1900 in Prairie Township, McDonald County, Missouri. Flora Skidmore was living in 1910 at 3004 Standard Street, Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, and in 1920 at 4611 South M Street, Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington.

Children:

- i. Virgil D., born September 1885.
- ii. Jay D., born 4 December 1888. He died of tuberculosis aged 22, unmarried, on 10 January 1910 at Spokane. He was buried in the Fairmount Cemetery.
- iii. Myrtle M., born February 1890 [in Indian Territory (Oklahoma)]
- iv. Orville B., born August 1894.
- v. Abraham, born May 1897.

BNM 315. JOHN THOMAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 27 January 1839 at Paris, Lamar County, Texas, the son of William Edward (no. 201) and Caroline (Williams) Skidmore. He married firstly Sarah J. Wilkerson on 1 April 1860, and secondly his cousin Josepha Skidmore (born 1856, died 3 December 1932) on 26 December 1875. He had died before 1 March 1881 in Lamar County. His widow Josepha Skidmore survived him by over fifty years in the county. She was living in 1900 in Lamar County with her two bachelor sons.

He was living in 1860, a blacksmith, in Collin County, Texas, where he enlisted in Company K, 6th Regiment of Texas Cavalry in the Civil War. He survived the war but is not found in the 1870 census.

He remained in Texas when his parents and brothers moved to California.

Children: (by second wife)

- i. William G., born February 1878.
- ii. John Thomas M., born April 1880.

BNM 316. GEORGE ELDER⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 10 November 1846 at Paris, Lamar County, Texas, the son of William Edward (no. 201) and Caroline (Williams) Skidmore. He married Catherine Aurora, (born 25 May 1862 at Rock Grove, Stephenson County, Illinois) daughter of Josiah K. and Antoinette P. (Roberts) Brenziger, on 4 July 1882 at Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He died on 25 March 1899 at Santa Fe Springs, Los Angeles County, California. His widow was living in 1900 at Downey. She married Nathaniel Brooks

as her second husband on 14 December 1900 and lived in Orange County, California. She died on 25 May 1944.

He and C. E. Smith were partners in Skidmore & Smith, a general merchandise store at Downey in 1887. He was a member of the Minnehaha Lodge (no. 453) of the I. O. G. T. at Downey, Los Angeles County, California.

Children:

- i. Lee Ethel, born 4 June 1883. She married Oscar T. Farman on 14 June 1902 and died on 7 September 1977.
- ii. Joseph William (Josiah), born 9 September 1890. He married Flora Belle Guyer on 6 October 1912. He died 10 January 1938.
- iii. Guy Eben, born 9 September 1895. He married Marian Zepf on 8 June 1925. He died on 8 June 1925.
- iv. Anita Marie, born 21 March 1898. She married firstly Delmont Maurice McElree on 25 December 1914, and secondly James Willard Lee on 12 October 1929 at Laguna Beach, Orange County, California.

BNM 317. EDWARD UPSHAW⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 19 April 1849 at Paris, Lamar County, Texas, the son of William Edward (no. 201) and Caroline (Williams) Skidmore. He married firstly Eudora Barnett (born 1852 in Georgia, died 25 January 1890 at Downey) on 6 January 1875, and secondly Marian L. Spears (born 1869 in England) in 1903. He died 18 October 1918 at Downey, Los Angeles County, California.

He was living, a widower, in 1900 in Anaheim Township, Orange County, California. His widow Marion was living in 1920 with her stepson Stephen E. Skidmore at Upland in San Bernardino County.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Mabell (Belle), born March 1878.
- ii. Stephen E., born 4 August 1881. He married Myrtle B. _____. He was living in 1920, a widower, with his children at 446 10th Avenue, Upland, San Bernardino County, California. He died in November 1967.

BNM 318. STEPHEN SCHUYLER⁹ SKIDMORE was born 23 October 1855 in Cass County, Texas, the son of William Edward (no. 201) and Caroline (Williams) Skidmore. He married Eliza Paulsell on 11 June 1882; she was born in January 1858 in Missouri. He died on 9 May 1933 at Downey, Los Angeles County, California.

In 1840 he and his brother George Elder Skidmore were partners in Skidmore Brothers at 305 North Main Street and at 62 Alison at Boyle Heights in Los Angeles.

He was employed early in life by a freight line and made many adventurous trips from Downey to Arizona where he was acquainted with Wyatt Earp. He was dedicated to the betterment of Downey and lent his energies to building of the First Christian Church there.

Child:

- i. Grey M., born 5 May 1885. He married Helene Borden on 1 December 1911 at Alhambra, Los Angeles County, California. He attended Pomona College and then worked with his father managing their mining interests in the Trabuca Canyon. He was president of the Y. M. C. A. of Southern California. He opened the Skidmore Hardware Company in Downey in 1909 and in 1916 to 1942 developed a fine producing orange grove at Downey. He retired from his father's Skidmore Lumber Supply Company in 1946 and died in 1950.

BNM 319. THOMAS FRANKLIN⁹ SKIDMORE was born in July 1844 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Schuyler B. (no. 202) and Sarah (Williams) Skidmore. He married Mary Dee (born 7 January 1854 in Texas, died 27 September 1939 in Harris County, Texas), a daughter of Nicholas T. Sneed, on 12 December 1871 in McLenn County, Texas. He died on 28 July 1922 in Harris County, Texas.

He served as 2nd Sergeant in Company K of Captain John M. Bounds in the 15th Brigade commanded by Colonel William C. Young enlisting on 12 June 1861 in Collin County at age 19. He served three months and 22 days of a 12 month enlistment. On 2 October 1861 his company was mustered into the 11th Texas Cavalry. His widow applied for a pension from Harris County, Texas, file number 39308. Her application (not seen) was rejected. They were living in 1900 at 1414 Lipscomb Street, Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Child:

- i. Ellie, born 1873. She married _____ Durham. She was living, his widow, in 1910 with her parents at Rosen Heights, Tarrant County.

BNM 320. DAVID OSCAR⁹ SKIDMORE was born in October 1847 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Schuyler B. (no. 202) and Sarah (Williams) Skidmore. He married Susan E. Hall on 29 June 1869 in Collin County, Texas. He died 6 September 1912 at Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

He was a cattleman in 1880 in Collin County. His widow Susan was living with her son Mack H. Skidmore in Ardmore, Carter County Oklahoma, in 1920.

Children:

- i. Hattie, born 1871. She married W. L. Claycomb on 3 November 1893 in Collin County.
- ii. Harry, born 1873. He married Myrtle _____ and was living in 1920 at 3304 Buchanan Street, Wichita Falls, Wichita County, Texas.
- iii. Schuyler C., born 1875. He married Jennie B. Butler on 12 November 1894 in Collin County.
- iv. Peter T., born November 1877. He married firstly Mrs. Pearl Cohen and was living in 1910 in Tarrant County. He married secondly Ida P. _____ and they were living in Carter County, Oklahoma in 1920.
- v. James F., born November 1883.

- vi. Ingersoll S. (Sol), born March 1888.
- vii. Mack H., born November 1890. He married Ida W. _____ (born 1897 in Texas). They were living in 1920 at 512 D Street, Ardmore, Carter County, Oklahoma.

BNM 321. GAIUS LINSEY⁹ SKIDMORE was born 10 August 1858 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of David Anderson (no. 204) and Sarah George (Stirman) Skidmore. He married firstly Emma V. Sissel on 31 October 1881 in Delta County, Texas. [They were apparently divorced soon after as Mrs. E. V. Skidmore married John M. B. Williams on 2 September 1883 in Delta County.] Gaius married secondly Mary C. Conner on 18 September 1884 in Lamar County. He died 27 April 1927.

Lynn G. Skidmore and his wife Mary Emma Secrest were living in 1910 in Lamar County.

Children:

- i. Effie M., born March 1887. She was working as a housekeeper in 1910.
- ii. Elbert D., born September 1889. He married Nell Cagle on 4 August 1915.
- iii. Ivy, born November 1894. She married Olen Ham on 11 February 1912.
- iv. Harry Lee, born 8 November 1896. He married Ruby Finch on 29 December 1920. He died on 2 March 1976 in Texas.
- v. Lizzie, born September 1898. She is not found in 1910.
- vi. Willis W., born 13 September 1901. He married Winnie D. Monk (born 22 January 1900, died 29 November 1986) on 1 November 1925 in Lamar County. He died in September 1987.
- vii. Cartha (daughter), born 1904. She married J. F. Monk on 24 January 1928.
- viii. Haley (daughter), born 1907.
- ix. Arthur T., born 1909. He died young.
- x. Dolly, born 1912.
- xi. Newton, born 1915.
- xii. Mary, born 1918.

BNM 322. EDWIN LEE⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 8 January 1864 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of David Anderson (no. 204) and Sarah G. (Stirman) Skidmore. He married Martha Ada, the daughter of E. S. and Mary (Price) Edwards on 28 January 1894; she was born 16 September 1866 in White County, Arkansas, and died 7 June 1939 in Lamar County. He died on 30 July 1913 after an accident.

Children:

- i. Samuel Aubrey, born 24 January 1895. He married Lanna Mae Reid (born 3 September 1895) on 5 August 1919. He taught manual training for 30 years in the public schools of Paris, Texas. He built a miniature train and half mile of track in his pecan grove; his railroad carried passengers and he had plans to build a park around it. He died on 29 January 1965 and they are buried in the Evergreen Cemetery.
- ii. Maggie Julian, born 30 April 1897. She married Claud Isom on 19 April 1918. She died 2 January 1965.

BNM 323. DAVID FRANKLIN⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 26 July 1867 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of David Anderson (no. 204) and Sarah G. (Stirman) Skidmore. He married Mattie Miller on 13 September 1896 in Lamar County.

They were living in 1900 in Precinct No. 4 in Lamar County but are missing from the 1910 census of that place.

Children:

- i. Horace Irvin, born 28 August 1897.
- ii. Ethel G., born 11 December 1903. She married Wilson P. Kermickel on 4 May 1929 in Lamar County.

[BNM 324.](#) CLAUDE PETTIS⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 25 April 1867 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Murdock M. (no. 205) and Martha Joan (Bradbury) Skidmore. He married Nellie Jane (Tennessee) Robertson (born 15 January 1876 in Tennessee, died 13 November 1942) on 7 June 1893 in Lamar County. He died on 22 July 1938 in Okmulgee County, Oklahoma.

He and his family were living in 1900 in Lamar County. They had moved (with his brother-in-law Cleveland Robertson) to Latimer County, Oklahoma, before 1910. He and his wife Tennessee were living in 1920 in Okmulgee County, Oklahoma.

Children: (born in Lamar County)

- i. Bonnie Lucille, born 17 May 1894. She married James Pruitt Stephens (1892-1966) on 1 June 1916. She died on 17 November 1988 at Lebanon, Laclede County, Missouri.
- ii. Ronald, born February 1897.
- iii. Leona, born December 1898.
- iv. Thomas Pettis, born 1902.
- v. Zalena, born 27 November 1904.

[BNM 325.](#) WALTER H.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 25 April 1875 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Murdock M. (no. 205) and Martha Joan (Bradbury) Skidmore. He married Lora B. Harty on 15 October 1899 in Lamar County.

They were living in 1900 at 112 Webb Street in Paris, Lamar County, but are not found there in 1910.

[BNM 326.](#) GAIUS PINCKNEY⁹ SKIDMORE was born in February 1861, the son of Gaius Kibby (no. 206) and Sallie E. (Huff) Skidmore. He married Alice Rollins on 24 December 1885 in Collin County; she was born in 1867 in Mississippi.

He was living in 1880 with his mother and stepfather in Collin County. They were living in 1920 in Rains County, Texas.

Children:

- i. Claude P., born December 1886. He married Alpha Kemp on 20 January 1908 in

Collin County. He was living there in 1910, a widower, with his brother-in-law Jasper Smith.

- ii. Ada L. (Addie), born December 1889. She married Jasper Smith on 12 September 1906 in Collin County.
- iii. Ollie E. (daughter), born September 1892.

BNM 327. JOHN T.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in April 1863 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Mathew L. (no. 207) and Mary (Pollard) Skidmore. He married firstly Louisa M. Brown on 3 May 1885, and secondly Ella E. Halversen on 1 December 1889; she was born in September 1874 in Mississippi. He married thirdly S. A. Pyles on 15 April 1911. All of his wives were married in Lamar County.

He was a widower in 1910 in Lamar County and his four children were living with a variety of kinsmen. He was living in 1920 with his son-in-law Floyd Slusher.

Children:

- i. Reginald, born November 1891.
- ii. Tommie, born November 1893. She married Floyd Slusher on 19 February 1916 in Lamar County.
- iii. Mabel, born May 1897.
- iv. Ruth, born September 1899. She married Lemuel Thompson on 20 January 1917 in Lamar County.

BNM 329. GAIUS KIBBY⁹ SKIDMORE was born in February 1876 in Lamar County, the son of Mathew L. (no. 207) and Mary (Pollard) Skidmore. He married Mary Geers on 18 November 1893 in Lamar County; she was born 31 January 1874 in Tennessee and died 1 March 1933 in Lamar County.

Kibby Skidmore and his family were living in 1900 in Lamar County (together with his mother-in-law Mary Geers), and in 1920 in Wilbarger County, Texas.

Children:

- i. Robert, born 3 September 1897. He married Marty White on 26 August 1919. He died 19 August 1979 in Lamar County.
- ii. Fred, born 7 August 1900. He married Mabel Arnold on 7 August 1919. He died in August 1965 in Texas.
- iii. Osie, born 1909. She married Roy W. Wilson on 6 April 1928.

BNM 330. JOSEPH EDWARD⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1849 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Thomas Henry (no. 208) and Laura L. (Crane) Skidmore. He married Amanda P., a daughter of Francisco and Paschall (_____) Caylor. She was born in 1860 in Texas and was living, the widow of Joseph Edward Skidmore, in the 1880 census with her father.

Child:

- i. Thomas, born 1878.

BNM 331. WILLIAM HENRY⁹ SKIDMORE was born 21 March 1856 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Thomas Henry (no. 208) and Laura L. (Crane) Skidmore. He married Mary Elizabeth Lindsey (born in March 1863 in Alabama) on 2 February 1888 in Lamar County. He died 3 May 1931 and was buried at Antioch in Lamar County.

A blacksmith, he and his wife were living in 1910 in Lamar County.

Children:

- i. Pauline L., born 7 December 1888. She never married.
- ii. Wallace, born 10 January 1891. He died in 1914.
- iii. Paul, born 2 January 1893. He married Emma Catherine Warlick on 19 February 1921. He died at Dallas about 1914.
- iv. Winnie Davis, born 7 May 1895. She married Milsap Gunn and died 19 December 1959 at Paris.
- v. Esther Lucille, born 25 October 1899. She married Chambers Spain on 23 December 1922 in Lamar County. She died 9 September 1962.
- vi. Sarah Maxine Eliot, a twin, born 12 August 1905 She married Henry H. Moomour and died 24 March 1975 at Dallas.
- vii. Roger Mills, a twin, born 12 August 1905. He married Evelyn Jane Rush on 25 October 1937. He died 15 March 1960 at Paris.

BNM 332. JOHN MCKEE⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1860 in Lamar County, the son of Thomas Henry (no. 208) and Laura L. (Crane) Skidmore. He married Cornie E. Binford (born January 1862 in Alabama) on 22 September 1892. He died 13 April 1897 in Lamar County. His widow was living with her mother Nancy A. Binford in Lamar County in 1900.

Child:

- i. Laura A., born June 1895. She married Fred Lee on 22 October 1915 in Lamar County.

BNM 333. WILLIAM EDWARD⁹ SKIDMORE was born in November 1852 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Edward Thompson (no. 209) and Jane (Cheatham) Skidmore. He married Mary A. D. Baird on 13 December 1882; she was born in February 1863. He died at Bowie in Lamar County on 22 September 1922.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth, born September 1883.
- ii. Edward, born October 1885.
- iii. Thomas Jefferson, born 25 February 1892. He died in May 1973 in Texas.
- iv. Andrew Green (Drew), born 29 June 1898.
- v. Dee Thompson (son), born 12 May 1901.
- vi. Viola, born 1905.

[BNM 334.](#) FRANCIS MARION⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 23 March 1856 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Edward Thompson (no. 209) and Jane (Cheatham) Skidmore. He married firstly Ellie N. Yancey on 23 September 1886, and secondly M. J. (Jennie) Young on 28 April 1895 in Lamar County.

They were living in Lamar County in 1900 and were enumerated in Bowie County, Texas, in 1910.

Children:

- i. William Edward (Willie), born 9 August 1887. He married Lena Duncan (born 3 November 1891, died 19 November 1979) on 13 November 1909. He died 22 October 1962 and they are buried in the Evergreen Cemetery.
- ii. Samuel J., born June 1897.
- iii. Winnie, born July 1899.
- iv. Ruth, born 1902.
- v. Guy, born 1905.

[BNM 335.](#) JEFFERSON DAVIS⁹ SKIDMORE was born 21 November 1861, a twin, in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Edward Thompson (no. 209) and Jane (Cheatham) Skidmore. He married Ella Margaret Price (born 1875, died 11 January 1929) on 15 December 1892. He died on 25 March 1938 and they are buried in the Evergreen Cemetery in Paris, Lamar County.

Dr. Jefferson D. Skidmore went to Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky, in 1890 to study medicine and became a specialist in diseases of the eye, ear, nose and throat. He gave the land for the Christian Church in Biardstown.

Children:

- i. Nellie Margaret., born 16 November 1893. She married Joel R. Young on 15 October 1916.
- ii. Jennie May, born 26 May 1895. She married V. M. Treelike on 16 July 1919.
- iii. Joseph Price, born 9 February 1897. He married Lillian Norwood (born 25 April 1900, died 21 November 1980) on 25 February 1922. He was living at Paris, Lamar County, in 1983.
- iv. Edna E., born February 1899. She married O. B. Treelike on 24 December 1921.

[BNM 336.](#) ROBERT E. LEE⁹ SKIDMORE was born 10 August 1867 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Edward Thompson (no. 209) and Jane (Cheatham) Skidmore. He married firstly Laura Hopkins on 9 September 1888 and secondly Mary A. Acton (born 1876, died 12 May 1963) on 23 June 1895 in Lamar County. He died 27 September 1931 in Lamar County.

He and his wife were living in Lamar County in 1920.

Child:

- i. William Elmer, born 24 November 1898. He married Flea Landers (born 16 March 1913) on 2 April 1919. He died 17 June 1967 and they are buried in the Evergreen Cemetery.

[BNM 337](#). THOMAS A.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in June 1851 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Lemuel Dickson (no. 210) and Mary B. (Smiley) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary Virginia Colborne on 29 August 1872, and secondly Eliza A. Kennedy on 14 August 1890 in Lamar County.

They were living in Lamar County in 1900, but had removed before 1910.

Children: (by second wife)

- i. Blake, born July 1891. He was living in 1910 in Lamar County with his uncle Walter Keel.
- ii. Dona, born September 1892. She married J. M. Farris on 12 October 1907 in Lamar County.
- iii. Ruse, born July 1894. He married Beulah Davis on 20 July 1911 in Lamar County. He died 13 August 1940 in Lamar County.
- iv. Mitchell, born December 1895. He died 25 July 1908.
- v. Dempsey, born August 1897. He married Ella _____ and was living in 1920 in Red River County, Texas.
- vi. Jesse, born January 1900.

[BNM 338](#). LEMUEL SHADRICH⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 23 August 1862 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of Lemuel Dickson (no. 210) and Mary B. (Smiley) Skidmore. He married Ninnie Anne Yancey (born 15 September 1867, died 2 May 1907) on 7 November 1894 in Lamar County. He died 17 March 1909.

They were living in Lamar County in 1900. Dr. J. D. Skidmore applied for the guardianship of the children of Jack Skidmore (Lula, Gladys, Annie, Sam and Ansell) on 28 June 1909. The orphans were living with various kinsmen in 1910.

Children: (all born in Lamar County)

- i. Lula Bea, born 26 August 1895. She married Luther Nelson Dodson (31 January 1891-1967) on 23 March 1916 in Lamar County. They are buried in Meadow brook Cemetery, Paris, Lamar County.
- ii. Gladys Henrietta, born 2 July 1897. She married Theodore Roosevelt Stuart (4 July 1900-16 October 1973) on 28 February 1926 in Lamar County. They are buried at the Land Memorial Park, Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.
- iii. Mary Anne, born 1 September 1899. She married Edwin C. East (born 1897, died 27 September 1962) on 14 June 1922 at Houston, Harris County, Texas. She died 10 September 1991 in Seattle, King County, Washington. They are buried in the Washington Memorial Cemetery in Seattle.
- iv. Clayton Ansell, born 19 February 1902. He married Alma Katherine Wright (born 5 August 1906) on 8 November 1927 in Lamar County, Texas. He died on 18 October 1967 and is buried in Meadow brook Cemetery, Paris, Lamar County.
- v. Lemuel Samuel, born 18 December 1903. He married Eugenia Parker (4 August

1914-1 January 1991) on 18 April 1933 at Hugo, Choctaw County, Oklahoma. He died 11 November 1988 in Lamar County.

BNM 339. THOMAS MARSHALL⁹ SKIDMORE was born 19 February 1860 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of John Alexander (no. 211) and Martha Josephine (Winsett) Skidmore. He married firstly Mattie B. Colwell at Choctaw Nation, Oklahoma, on 17 January 1886, and secondly to Lula Tissue (born 1878 in Arkansas), a widow, daughter of Jim and Mary Ellen (_____) Williams, at the same place on 4 December 1897. He died on 31 March 1921 at Manchester, Red River County, Texas.

He and his second wife were living in 1920 in Red River County.

Children: (first wife)

- i. Henry Lee, born 11 July 1888. He died on 28 March 1918.
- ii. Mary Edna, born 24 November 1890. She married _____ Montgomery and died on 17 April 1928.
- iii. Hattie Josephine, born 19 December 1893 in Tulsa County, Oklahoma. She married _____ Audrey and died on 12 October 1971.
- iv. William Thomas, born 27 December 1896. He died in February 1897.

(Second wife)

- v. Dell S., born 19 March 1898 at Manchester, Texas. He married Nancy E. Williams (born 16 May 1902) on 23 June 1918 at Manchester. He died on 7 December 1978 at Bienheim, Fannin County, Texas.
- vi. William Jesse, born 25 September 1900. He married Myrtle April Hall (born 16 April 1904) in Red River County on 1 June 1924. He is living at Bagwell, Red River County, Texas, in 1997.
- vii. James Henry, born 21 October 1902. He married firstly Beatrice Allen on 29 June 1924 (divorced, she married secondly William Ezekiel Lynd), and secondly Stella Powell on 10 June 1937 at Mt. Pleasant, Titus County, Texas. He is living in 1997 at Bogata, Red River County, Texas.
- viii. Joseph Tissue, born 1 June 1905. He married Verda Mae Jackson (born 28 June 1903, 16 January 1959) on 29 September 1928. He died on 28 April 1981 at Camden, Quachita County, Arkansas.
- ix. Thomas Franklin, born 10 October 1907. He married Bessie Lee Jackson (born 16 June 1912) at Hugo, Choctaw County, Oklahoma, on 11 November 1924. They are living at Bagwell, Texas.
- x. John Harley, born 15 September 1910. He married Lorene Turk (born 15 May 1920) at Manchester, Texas, in 1935. They are living at Sherman, Texas, Grayson County, Texas, in 1997. xi. Willie Mae Frances, born 22 October 1917. She married John Clinton Topping in Red River County on 6 March 1939. They are living in 1997 at Bogata, Texas.

BNM 340. JAMES WILLIAM ABRAHAM⁹ SKIDMORE was born 29 January 1869 in Lamar County, Texas, the son of John Alexander (no. 211) and Martha Josephine (Winsett) Skidmore. He married Emma Burris on 9 May 1897 in Delta County, Texas.

He was living with his mother in 1900 in Delta County. He and his wife were in Comanche County, Texas, in 1910, and in Wheeler County, Texas, in 1920.

Children:

- i. Benjamin A., born 1902. He was living at home in 1920.
- ii. Odessa D., born 1904. She was living at home in 1920.
- iii. David S., born 26 October 1906. He died 9 September 1989 at Shamrock, Wheeler County, Zip 79079.
- iv. Skidmore B., a son, born 23 June 1915. He died in August 1986 at Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee Zip 37409.
- v. James A., born 20 July 1917. He died in November 1965.

[BNM 341.](#) DR. WILLARD⁹ SKIDMORE, D. D. S., was born on 21 March 1882 at Greenfield, Dade County, Missouri, the son of James Francis (no. 212) and Martha (Allison) Skidmore. He married Vera Esta Toalson on 19 January 1901 at Walnut Grove, Greene County, Missouri; she was born at Walnut Grove on 21 February 1883.

He practiced dentistry at Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, where he died on 27 February 1936.

Child:

- i. Frances F., born 7 October 1904. She married Brantley Stephens and was living at Springfield in 1958.

[BNM 342.](#) DR. MARK⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 13 March 1883 at Greenfield, Dade County Missouri, the son of James Francis (no. 212) and Martha (Allison) Skidmore. He married Bernice Bell (born 13 March 1883) in September 1911 at Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri.

They were living in 1920 at Tucson, Pima County, Arizona. He was Head of the Foreign Language Department of Colorado College at Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado, from 1920 until his retirement in 1954. He died there in July 1955.

His widow was living at Colorado Springs in 1958. She taught at the Colorado Springs High School for over 30 years and died in 1979.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth, born August 1912 in Missouri. She married _____ Carlyle and lived at Denver, Denver County, Colorado.
- ii. Dorothy, born 28 March 1914 in Kansas. She married Mark D. Ritchie and lived at La Canada, Los Angeles County, Los Angeles, California.

[BNM 343.](#) ALBERT ALLEN⁹ SKIDMORE was born in July 1862 at Hartselle, Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Robert Allison (no. 213) and Susan Elizabeth (Lassitter)

Skidmore. He married firstly Mary E. King on 9 June 1891 in Washington County, Arkansas, and secondly Laura Wilson, who was previously the widow of _____ Stephenson.

He moved with his parents in 1893 to Oakesdale Precinct, Whitman County, Washington, where he was a wheat farmer. He had returned by 1910 to Morgan County, Alabama, where he and his wife Laura, her daughter Lizzie Stephenson, and his three sons were living together. Laura Skidmore, presumably a widow, was living in 1920 at 601 Seventh Avenue at Albany in Morgan County.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. John H., born 2 July 1894. He lived at 2924 South Freya Street, Spokane, Spokane County, Washington in 1960 where he died in August 1982.
- ii. Thomas Reed, born 27 December 1896. He was living at 305 Division Street, Kellogg County, Idaho, in 1920. He married Elizabeth _____ and lived at Blaine, Whatcom County, Washington. He served in World War I and was a poultry farmer at Blaine where he died on 26 May 1960.

(by second wife)

- iii. Robert W., born 19 December 1904. He was living in 1960 at Huntsville, Madison County, Alabama, where he died in February 1987.

[BNM 344.](#) WILLIAM NATHAN⁹ SKIDMORE was born in November 1874 at Hartselle, Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Robert Allison (no. 213) and Susan Elizabeth (Lassitter) Skidmore. He married Ory Texanna Miles on 5 October 1904 at Oakesdale in Whitman County, Washington.

He moved with his family from Cane Hill, Washington County, Arkansas to Oakesdale Precinct, Whitman County, where he was living at home in 1900. He was later a locomotive engineer for the Northern Pacific Railroad for many years and met his death in an accident on 20 January 1934. He and his family were living in 1920 at 408 East Empire Avenue, Spokane, Spokane County, Washington.

Children:

- i. Kenneth Floyd, born 17 July 1905.
- ii. Merrill Oakley, born 1 October 1906. He married Eliza Dean Cotterell.
- iii. ReEtta Elizabeth, born 30 January 1909 and an infant on 10 April of the same year.
- iv. Robert Miles, born 3 October 1910. He married Almeda Kleiber and lived at Spokane.
- v. Mary Katherine, born 22 April 1917. She married Gerald Woodrow Johnson.

[BNM 345.](#) HENRY MARVIN⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 11 January 1880 at Hartselle, Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Robert Allison (no. 213) and Susan Elizabeth (Lassitter) Skidmore. He married Mary K. Emerson on 17 June 1911; she was living his widow in 1954 at Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. She died there on 13 January 1980 three days before her 93rd birthday.

He moved with his family to Oakesdale Precinct, Whitman County, Washington, in 1893 where he was a wheat farmer until 1907, and a teacher in the public schools from 1909 to 1913. He received his A. B. degree from Washington State College in 1917 and a M. S. in 1921. He served in the U. S. Army from 1917 to 1919, and was the author of The A. E. F. in 1920. He was a federal agent for agriculture after the war, and an instructor for the Federal Bureau for Vocational Education.

Children:

- i. Mary Elizabeth. She died young.
- ii. Janet Anne. She married firstly Edward E. Dobb, and secondly William A. Biehler. They lived at Sacramento.

[BNM 346.](#) JOHN E.⁹ SKIDMORE, born on 19 July 1892 in Morgan County, Alabama, the son of Richard Montgomery (no. 214) and Frances C. (_____) Skidmore. He married Ora Bagby (born 2 September 1897, died 28 June 1979). He died on 24 March 1992, and they are buried in the Arab City Memorial Cemetery.

They were living at Arab, Marshall County, Alabama, in 1920.

Children:

- i. Muriel, born 1915. She married Henry Gresham.
- ii. Inez, born 18 September 1916. She married Barney Gresham and died on 18 October 1964 in Marshall County.
- iii. John Paul, born 3 January 1921. He died an infant on 3 March 1924.
- iv. Jean. She married Sam H. Black.
- v. Bobby (twin). He married Kenny Butram.
- vi. Billy (twin). He married Gail Vaughan.

[BNM 347.](#) NATHANIEL MONTGOMERY⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 19 October 1870 in Marshall County, Alabama, the son of Nathaniel Greene (no. 215) and Martha (Copeland) Skidmore. He married Mary J. Garrison (born on 12 February 1871, died 5 May 1963) He died on 13 December 1944 and is buried in the Arab City Memorial Cemetery in Marshall County.

They were living in 1910 at Oleander, Marshall County, Alabama. A part of the film "Tom Sawyer" starring Jonathan Taylor Thomas was photographed here at the Skidmore Cave in the Cotaco Valley in May 1995.

Children: (born Marshall County)

- i. Lucien Ernest, born 14 May 1890. He married Mary Joyce Pounds (born 29 September 1893, died 2 August 1974) and was living at Guntersville, Marshall County, in 1920 where he ran a clothing store. He died on 26 May 1967.
- ii. Houston Montgomery, born 26 June 1895. He married (1) Hattie Clyde King (born on 7 May 1898, died 17 May 1928) who is buried in the Gillum Spring Cemetery on Route 231 north of Arab); (2) Lessie Lou Dooley; (3) Jennie V. Piper Jones (born 16 December 1891, died 12 April 1969) a widow; and (4) Annie Whitley. He

farmed near Paducah, Kentucky, where he died on 18 June 1976. He is buried in the Arah City Memorial Cemetery.

- iii. Nova Angie, born 21 July 1898. She married L. Herndon Porch (1895- ____) and lived at Decatur, Morgan County, Alabama.
- iv. Claude Thomas, born 27 October 1903. He married (1) Ellen Tate, and (2) Mrs. Mary Lucile Gibson, a widow. A Gulf Oil distributor, he died in July 1997 at Gadsden, Etowah County, Alabama. He is buried in the Arab Memorial Cemetery.
- v. Bertice Thelma (Byrt), born 2 October 1905. She married Arthur Jennings York (1898-1980) and lived at Floral, Covington County, Alabama.
- vi. Elmer Alton, born 21 November 1907. He married Marie Hartline (born 20 September 1909, 15 July 1995). He is a retired merchant and fertilizer salesman.
- vii. Marvin Lafayette, born 25 April 1911. He married Dixie Arleen Ryan. A retired dairy farmer, he died in May 1970.
- viii. Lora Roberta, born 27 July 1913. She married William Butler Gross now deceased. She was living in 1999 at Gadsden, Etowah County, Alabama.

[BNM 348](#). JOHN HENRY⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 20 February 1840 in Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Andrew Jackson (no. 217) and Anastasia Anna (Hardesty) Skidmore. He married firstly Martha E. Tucker on 11 November 1863 in Randolph County. She was born in 1851 in Tennessee and died on 8 October 1864. He married secondly Martha Ann Young on 24 May 1866 in Randolph County. She was born in 1851 in Tennessee and died 15 March 1901. John Henry Skidmore died 3 March 1907 at Buffalo, Dallas County, Missouri, and they are buried at St. Luke's Catholic Church in Washington Township, Webster County, Missouri.

He and his three cousins [sons of Henry Monroe Skidmore (no. 81)] all served in Company A, 155th Illinois Infantry in the Civil War. He and his cousin John Baptiste both served in the same company. John Henry enlisted as a corporal on 9 February 1865; he was aged 24 and 5' 8" with light hair, blue eyes, and a fair complexion. He and his cousins were all farmers at Prairie du Rocher in 1865 according to the muster roll of the company.

He went after the war to Greene County, Missouri, and lived later in Webster and Dallas Counties (Missouri). In 1880 he and his family were enumerated in Washington Township, Webster County, Missouri.

Mrs. Arch DeLozier, a daughter of John Henry Skidmore, was living in 1924 in Oklahoma.

Children: (by second wife)

- i. Nancy Jane, born 1 August 1867. She married John Calvin Clements (1854-1930). She died 7 March 1930 and they are buried in Olive Cemetery in Dallas County, Missouri.
- ii. Mary Ann, born 4 March 1869. She married firstly John Dotson and secondly Arch DeLozier.
- iii. Andrew Jackson, born 15 June 1871. He married Malinda Alexander and was living at Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, in 1920. He died in 1920 and is buried in the Olive Cemetery, Dallas County.
- iv. Lourena, born 4 April 1874. She married George Shirkey. She died 15 May 1961.
- v. William, born 14 October 1877. He was living unmarried in Greene County,

- Missouri, in 1910. He married Lucinda Berry. They are buried in the Olive Cemetery. Dallas County, Missouri.
- vi. Reese Munroe, born 10 December 1886. He married Ethel Sarah Jacobs (1891-1932) on 9 July 1908. They were living at Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, in 1910. He died in December 1983.
 - vii. Thomas Leroy, born 30 September 1888. He married Artie Sutton (1888-1961). They were living in Greene County, Missouri, in 1910. He died 11 November 1964. They are buried in Olive Cemetery.
 - viii. John Henry, born 15 June 1890. He married Nettie Steel (1891-1957). He died on 24 March 1973. They are buried in Olive Cemetery.

BNM 349. THOMAS JEROME⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 25 August 1854 in Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Andrew Jackson (no. 217) and Anastasia Anna (Hardesty) Skidmore. He married Melvina (Elvina) Koehn (born 12 August 1860) on 24 October 1883 in Jackson County, Illinois. He died on 21 June 1934 in Ora Township, Jackson County. They are buried in the Pleasant Hill Cemetery, southeast of Ava in Jackson County.

He was living at home in 1870 and in 1880. He remained in (or returned to) Jackson County, Illinois, when his father moved to Missouri. He is enumerated there with his wife and family in Kinkaid Township in the 1900 and 1920 census.

Children:

- i. William Riley, born March 1887. He married firstly Annie _____ (1897-1918), secondly Maud King (1903-1926) on 3 October 1923, and thirdly Iva M. Johnson (1891-1962), the widow of _____ Quin, on 27 November 1933 at Creal Spring, Williamson County, Illinois. He and his three wives are buried in Pleasant Hill Cemetery.
- ii. Frank, born February 1890.
- iii. Thomas Jerome, Jr., born 12 July 1894. He married Edith Blake Elzenia (1908-1933). He was a section worker for the Illinois Central Gulf Railroad at Vergennes, Jackson County. He died on 9 March 1979 at Red Bud in Jackson County.
- iv. Louanna, born August 1895.
- v. Robert Leroy, born May 1900.
- vi. Lewis, born 9 June 1903. He died in August 1971 at Oraville, Jackson County, zip 62971.

BNM 350. JOHN BAPTISTE⁹ SKIDMORE was born 22 November 1843 in Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Henry Monroe (no. 218) and Angeline (Livers) Skidmore. He married Elizabeth T. Royal on 1 May 1864 in Jackson County, Illinois; she was born 22 October 1848 and died 17 June 1916. He died 23 February 1925.

He and his two younger brothers all enlisted in Company A, 155th Illinois Infantry. John B. Skidmore was added to the rolls two days after his brothers. He was aged 21 and was 5' 6" in height with light hair with blue eyes, light hair, and a fair complexion. The 155th was organized by Colonel Gustavus A. Smith. The men were mustered on 28 August 1865 and moved by L&N Railroad to Tullahoma, Coffee County, Tennessee, with a force 905 strong. He was then

a farmer living at Prairie du Rocher in Randolph County. They were mustered out on 4 September 1865 all as privates.

He lived after the war in Jefferson County, Illinois, and was in Carterville, Williamson County, Illinois, in 1870. He moved in 1875 to Malden in Cotton Hill Township, Dunklin County, Missouri. He applied for a pension in Missouri in 1887.

He and his wife and a part of their children are buried in the Elder Cemetery in Union Township, Dunklin County.

Children:

- i. Henry Monroe, born 27 June 1865. He married Martha E. Hopkins (born 21 December 1856, died 25 July 1934) on 17 September 1885. They were living in 1910 in Campbell in Union Township, Dunklin County. He died 14 February 1949 and is buried in the Elder Cemetery.
- ii. Guy Evert, born 16 January 1867. He married Rhoda Dora Lee on 25 November 1888. He was living, a widower, in Union Township, Dunklin County, in 1910. He died 17 April 1916 and is buried in the Elder Cemetery.
- iii. John B., born 5 April 1869. He married Malissa _____. They were living in Cotton Hill Township, Dunklin County, in 1910, and in New Madrid County, Missouri, in 1920.
- iv. Cora E., born 10 September 1872. She married Henry A. George on 27 December 1888.
- v. William Thomas, born 5 April 1875.
- vi. Ambrose A., born 16 May 1882. He married Winnie _____ and they were living in Dunklin County in 1910.

350a. JAMES THOMAS⁹ SKIDMORE was born in May 1844 in Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Henry Monroe (no. 164) and Angeline (Livers) Skidmore. He married firstly Ellen Dowling, and secondly Teresa Livers (1864-____), a cousin, on 29 December 1887 in Ruma Precinct, Randolph County, Illinois. He died on 4 March 1905 and is buried in St. Boniface's Catholic Church Cemetery at Evansville in Randolph County.

He was enrolled as a private on 9 February 1865 in Company A, 155th Illinois Infantry. He was then aged 19, 5' 3" in height, with brown hair, blue eyes and a fair complexion. He was a farmer living at Prairie du Rocher, Randolph County. Two of his brothers were also in the same company and all three of them were sick at Tullahoma, Coffee County, Tennessee, in 1865. James was sent to the hospital and came back thin and feeble according to the old soldiers who served with him. He applied for a pension in 1887 while living at Malden, Dunklin County, Missouri.

He returned to Randolph County where he was living in 1900 in Ruma Township. He had no children and left four brothers and two sisters as his heirs.

BNM 351. ANDREW JACKSON⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 8 January 1846 at Evansville, Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Henry Monroe (no. 218) and Angeline (Livers) Skidmore. He married firstly Sarah Elizabeth (Lizzie) Beard on 12 October 1865; she died in 1871 in Elk Prairie Township, Jefferson County, Illinois, and is buried in the Hickory Hill Cemetery there.

He married secondly Mary Elizabeth Thompson on 2 March 1871 in Jefferson County, Illinois; she was born 28 September 1851 and died 19 October 1927. She was previously the widow of Robert H. Mecum. Andrew J. Skidmore died at 1104 South 15th Street, Mount Vernon, Jefferson County, Illinois, on 19 February 1927 and is buried in the Oakwood Cemetery. His widow died later in the same year.

Andrew Jackson Skidmore and his brothers John Baptiste and James Thomas enlisted as privates in Company A, 155th Illinois Infantry on 9 February 1865 while living at Prairie du Rocher in Randolph County. He applied for a pension on 28 January 1901 from Elk Prairie, Jefferson County, Illinois. His widow filed in his right on 11 March 1927 but died soon after.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. William M., born October 1871. He was living in 1880 with his grandfather Samuel Beard in Randolph Township, St. Francois County, Missouri. He married firstly Louise _____ about 1892, and secondly Cynthia _____. They were living in St. Louis, St. Louis County, Missouri, in 1920.

(by second wife)

- ii. Louisa, born 1872. She probably died young.
- iii. Thomas Walter, born 13 July 1874. He died 2 November 1875.
- iv. Lulu Jane, born 22 November 1875. She married George Shank on 21 June 1899 in Macon County, Illinois.
- v. George G., born 7 July 1878. He married Lora D. _____ about 1903. He died on 25 June 1938 in Jefferson County.
- vi. Homer, born 14 August 1879. He married Dora Davis on 5 May 1904 and was living at Waltonville, Jefferson County, in 1920.
- vii. James Walter, born 28 October 1881. He was living in 1900 with his uncle James Crogan in Sumner County, Kansas. He married Elsie Bevis at Elk Prairie, Jefferson County, on 21 January 1906. He died on 20 February 1925 at Decatur, Macon County, Illinois.
- viii. Louis Franklin (Frank), born 17 October 1883. He married Lizzie Campbell at Elk Prairie on 16 March 1904. He died 25 April 1931 at Decatur, Macon County, Illinois.
- ix. Cora Emeline, born 10 December 1887. She married Edward D. Damon at Mt. Vernon, Jefferson County, on 12 February 1913. She died on 30 August 1938 in Ora Township, Jackson County.
- x. Lloyd, born 7 October 1889. He died 4 March 1890.

BNM 352. GEORGE MONROE⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 2 March 1854 in Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Henry Monroe (no. 218) and Cecilia Ellen (Hardesty) Skidmore. He married Ellen Crogan on 18 May 1875 in Ruma Township; she was born in 1858 and died in 1897. He died on 28 April 1925 at Wellington, Sumner County, Kansas, and is buried at Ruma.

He was a farmer in 1880 at Prairie du Rocher, Randolph County, and was living a widower in 1910 in Sumner County, Kansas. In 1920 he was living with his son John H. Skidmore in Harper County, Kansas.

Children:

- i. William J., born July 1878. He married Margaret M. _____ and was living in 1910 and 1920 in Sumner County, Kansas.
- ii. Frank A. ("Ott"), born 1882. He married Etta M. _____ and was living in 1910 and 1920 in Sumner County, Kansas.
- iii. Cora B., born 1884. She married John E. Beiter on 31 May 1901 in St. Clair County, Illinois.
- iv. John Henry, born 1886. He married Frances Adelaide Oliver and was living in 1920 in Harper County, Kansas.
- v. Emma.
- vi. Thomas, born 1896. He and his brother Louis were living with their aunt Mary Murphy in Sumner County, Kansas, in 1920.
- vii. Louis, born 1896.

[BNM 353](#). JEROME⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 20 December 1856 in Randolph County, Illinois, the son of Henry Monroe (no. 218) and Cecilia Ellen (Hardesty) Skidmore. He married Elizabeth Hess on 28 November 1887; she was born in 1870 and died in 1950. He died 4 January 1939 and they are buried at St. Boniface's Catholic Church at Evansville, Randolph County.

He was living in Ruma Township, Randolph County, in 1900, 1910, and 1920.

Children:

- i. Mary, born August 1888. She married Otto Beiter.
- ii. Josephine, born December 1892. She married Thomas Schoenberg.
- iii. Henry W., born 2 December 1894. He died 3 December 1937 and is buried at St. Boniface's Catholic Church at Evansville, Randolph County.
- iv. Albert, born 30 December 1896. He married Helen Moll and died in December 1984.
- v. Irene W., born January 1899. She married Raphael (Ray) Mudd at St. Louis, St. Louis County, Missouri.
- vi. Esther, born 1901. She married Frank Siegfried.
- vii. Estella, born 16 June 1903. She died unmarried on 13 May 1953 and is buried at St. Boniface's.
- viii. Francis, born 1906.
- ix. Loretta C., born 8 November 1906. She died in childhood on 24 January 1913 and is buried at St. Boniface's.
- x. H. Walter, born 3 August 1911 and died 16 December 1912. He is buried at St. Boniface's.

[353a](#). CARTER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1843 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Ira (no. 219) and Sarah (Ledford) Skidmore. He married Louisa Josephine, a daughter of Ewell and Sarah (Jones) Unthank on 18 October 1866; she was born in December 1852 and died at Pondcreek, Grant County, Oklahoma, on 12 June 1933. Carter Skidmore died 30 March 1900 in Tipton County, Indiana.

He enlisted as a corporal on 29 July 1863 in Harlan County in Company F, 47th Kentucky Volunteer Mounted Infantry and was mustered in at Camp Nelson. He was discharged on 26 December 1864 at Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky.

He was a jailer at Mt. Pleasant in Harlan County in 1880. He moved in 1888 to Tipton County, Indiana, where he purchased 71 acres in Section 13 of Township 22 North Range 4 East.

He applied for a pension in 1889. The depositions in his file show that he and his wife raised Henry F. Skidmore; his father Isom Skidmore and Carter Skidmore were "double cousins." Abraham Skidmore of Lee County, Virginia, testified that Carter drank heavily. He is said to have had "queer ideas" and on one occasion was advised by the Lord to kill his wife.

His poor widow inherited only the farm, two cows, and a few hogs at his death. She had moved by 1910 to live with her nephew James M. Skidmore (born 1883) and his wife Minnie in Berry Township, Grant County, Oklahoma, and was living there in 1920. Carter Skidmore had no children.

[BNM 3541](#). PORTMAN⁹ SKIDMORE was born in June 1853, in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Ira (no. 219) and Sarah (Ledford) Skidmore. He married firstly on 1 July 1872 Jane Dockery, secondly Carolyn McQuire (born 1849), and thirdly about 1876 Susan Eldridge (born June 1845), who was the mother of all of his children except the eldest.

They lived in the Turtle Creek area of Harlan County. Portman Skidmore had died by 1910. His widow Susan was the head of a household in 1920 at Mary Helen Mining Camp. Her three youngest sons and a grandson Carter Osborne (aged seven) were living at home.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. James W., born 10 April 1877. He married firstly Flora Jones (born June 1881) in 1897, secondly Laura E. Stapleton (born 1880) on 1 September 1902 in Lee County, Virginia, and thirdly Maude Gross. He died on 23 April 1917 in Rode, Wise County, Virginia, when he was hit by a train.

(by third wife)

- ii. Minnie, born about 1877. She died young.
- iii. Joanna, born 1879. She married George Dean (born November 1874) on 19 June 1896 in Harlan County.
- iv. Lena, born December 1883. She married Fielding Napier (born May 1882) in 1903 in Harlan County.
- v. Ira, born in 27 November 1888. He married Sarah Harris (born 1888) in 1903 in Harlan County. They were there in 1910. They were living at Mary Helen Mining Camp in 1920.
- vi. Sarah, born in May 1892. She probably died young.
- vii. Albert, born 20 July 1893. He married Nancy _____ (born 1894) about 1912 in Harlan County. They were living at Mary Helen Mining Camp in 1920. He died on 11 March 1940 in Harlan.
- viii. Vina, born 8 April 1895. She married William Farmer on 14 July 1915 in Harlan County. They were divorced but remarried each other in Harlan on 16 March 1916.
- ix. John, born 30 June 1896. He married Ida Napier on 7 June 1921 in Harlan County,.
- x. Mary Lena born 10 July 1897. She married R. L. Nolan on 26 April 1922 in Harlan County.

- xi. McKinley, born 22 April 1900. He married Amanda Blevins on 11 July 1924 in Harlan County. He died 10 April 1976 in Harlan County.
- xii. Green, born 15 August 1904. He married Mary Deaton (died July 1983) on 1 March 1924 in Harlan County. He died on 30 March 1983 at the Good Samaritan Hospital, Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky, and is buried in the family cemetery at Ages, Harlan County, Kentucky.

BNM 355. ALBERT W.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 20 March 1840 in Harlan County, the son of Captain Henry (no. 220) and Mary Elizabeth (Ledford) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary Green on 5 May 1859; they were divorced on 3 September 1860. He married secondly Rebecca Pennington on 27 July 1865; she was born in December 1837 and died 28 March 1901 in Bourbon County, Kentucky. She is buried in the Macpelah Cemetery at Mount Sterling, Montgomery County, Kentucky. He married thirdly Elizabeth Wells (born 1878) on 15 June 1906 at Winchester, Clark County, Kentucky. Albert W. Skidmore died on 15 November 1916.

He enlisted as a private on 9 March 1862 at Cumberland Ford in Harlan County in Company D, Seventh Kentucky Veteran Volunteer Infantry. He was discharged 10 March 1865 at Baton Rouge, Baton Rouge Parish, Louisiana. He was living at Halls Store in Powell County, Kentucky, in 1890 when he applied for a pension. His widow Elizabeth was added to the rolls in 1917 as the guardian of her two minor sons.

Children: (by second wife)

- i. John, born 1868. He probably died young.
- ii. Jerome, born August 1869. He married Fannie Belle Wills (born March 1872) in 1889 in Powell County and was living in 1910 at Winchester, Clark County, Kentucky, and in 1920 in Williamson County, Tennessee.
- iii. Jane, born 1872.
- iv. Elizabeth, born 29 August 1873. She married Andy Wills in 1895. She died on 22 August 1966.
- v. Mitchell P., born April 1874. He married Mattie (Ida) Wills (born 1880) in 1896 at Mt. Sterling, Montgomery County, Kentucky, and was living there in 1920. He died 31 March 1937.
- vi. Mary B., born 5 January 1877. She married Hubert H. Potts and died on 18 June 1961 at Mt. Sterling.
- vii. Aley Ledford, born 1878. He married firstly Mary Benningfield (born May 1879) in 1899 who was the mother of all of his children, and secondly (after 1920) May Bowen. He was living in 1920 in Montgomery County, Kentucky, but died in 1971 in Harlan County.

(by third wife)

- viii. Henry Wells, born 29 April 1907. He died during World War II.
- ix. James Edward, born 5 October 1908. He died in January 1984 at Mt. Sterling, Kentucky.

BNM 356. DANIEL BOONE⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 15 November 1842 in Harlan County, the son of Captain Henry (no. 220) and Mary Elizabeth (Ledford) Skidmore. He

married Rebecca Jane Harber (born 26 July 1841, died 28 May 1926 in Bell County) on 27 July 1865 in Harlan County.

Daniel Boone Skidmore served as 1st Sergeant in Company F, 4th Kentucky Infantry in the Civil War.

He died on 24 February 1932 in Bell County. He and his wife are buried in the Skidmore Cemetery.

Children: (born in Harlan County)

- i. Mary Elizabeth, born in 1866. She married Milton Jones Howard on 5 May 1883 at Dayhoit, Harlan County.
- ii. Sarah, born 17 March 1868. She married firstly John J. Hoskins on 13 January 1887, and secondly Basil M. Baker about 1903. She died on 19 April 1951 and is buried at Resthaven in Harlan County.
- iii. Permelia, born 8 August 1870. She married H. Newton Hoskins on 23 October 1888 in Harlan County.
- iv. Henry Arthur (Doc), born 6 December 1872. He married Dora Litton (born 11 January 1879, died 16 January 1972) on 17 June 1897 in Lee County, Virginia. Henry Arthur Skidmore's family lived at Gray's Knob in Harlan County. He died of an accidental gunshot wound in the head on 8 March 1939 and is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery.
- v. Emily, born 10 December 1874. She married Noble L. Smith on 15 December 1892 in Harlan County,
- vi. Charles White, born 3 November 1877. He married Sally Jones (born May 1882, died 9 April 1971 aged 89) in 1898 in Harlan County. He died on 17 December 1970 in Harlan County.

[BNM 357](#). ISOM H.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in September 1845, the son of Captain Henry (no. 220) and Elizabeth (Ledford) Skidmore. He married Sarah (born about 1848), a daughter of Ewell and Sarah (Jones) Unthank, in 1867 in Harlan County. He removed about 1888 from Harlan County to Tipton County, Indiana, and was living in Berry Township, Grant County, Oklahoma, in 1900.

His widow Sarah Skidmore was living in 1910 at Guthrie, Logan County, Oklahoma, and at 1429 36th Street, Oklahoma City, in 1920 with her daughter Elizabeth Owens.

Children:

- i. Louisa, born 2 September 1867 in Harlan County. She married John Letcher Hoskins on 2 September 1887 at Knox County, Kentucky. She died on 21 July 1946 at Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma.
- ii. Henry F., born 10 May 1869. He married firstly Ida Balser on 9 March 1892 in Tipton County; she died there on 1 July 1893 in Liberty Township age 20. He married secondly Dora Belle Wickersham (born in July 1882 in Indiana, died in October 1957 at Anderson Madison County, Indiana) on 26 February 1899. He died on 29 June 1927 in Harlan County and is buried at Anderson, Madison County, Indiana.

- iii. Arty, born about 1870. She married Lindsay Horton on 23 November 1893 in Tipton County.
- iv. Belle, born about 1870. She married Clinton W. Wines on 24 February 1897 in Tipton County.
- v. Carter, born April 1878.
- vi. Findley, born in July 1880. He died in Grant County, Oklahoma, in 1900.
- vii. James M., born 1883. He was living with his aunt Louisa Unthank (widow of Carter Skidmore) in 1900 in Tipton County, Indiana. He married Minnie Eckstrom (1887-1965) on 6 July 1905 in Grant County. They were living in 1920 with Louisa Skidmore in Berry Township, Grant County, Oklahoma.
- viii. Lucy, born January 1885.
- ix. Letcher, born February 1887.
- x. Elizabeth (Bettie), born August 1889 in Indiana. She married E. Guy Owens and lived at Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma, in 1920.
- xi. Lewis, born September 1891 in Indiana.

BNM 358. JEROME⁹ SKIDMORE, was born in May 1850 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Captain Henry (no. 220) and Elizabeth (Ledford) Skidmore. He married Jane (Jontha) Newman (born February 1858) in 1872 in Harlan County. He was living at Mt. Pleasant, Harlan County, in 1900 where he operated a store. He had moved before 1910 to Lee County, Virginia.

Children:

- i. Ewell B., born December 1876. He married Ethel _____ (born 1893). They were living in 1920 in Lee County, Virginia.
- ii. Rachel, born June 1879. She married firstly _____ (divorced), and secondly Charles Crittenden Flannery (1867-1917) in 1897. She died in September 1923 at Pennington Gap, Lee County, Virginia.
- iii. Sarah, born July 1882. She married William Hamblen on 25 March 1903 in Lee County Virginia.
- iv. James H., born 22 April 1887. He married firstly (after 1910) _____ (divorced), and secondly Mattie Shelton on 8 January 1916 in Lee County, Virginia. He died in November 1867 in Lee County.
- v. Octavia, born July 1889. She was living at home in 1910.
- vi. Victoria, born 1893. She married Lucian Osborn on 28 October 1916 in Lee County, Virginia.

BNM 359. GEORGE B.⁹ SKIDMORE was born 6 June 1862 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Captain Henry (no. 220) and Elizabeth (Ledford) Skidmore. He married Frances E. (Frankie), a daughter of David and Susan Poteet, on 11 September 1883. Frances Poteet was born on 30 November 1866 at Jonesville, Lee County, Virginia, and died on 8 October 1941 after an accident with an L&N train.

George B. Skidmore operated a store at Mt. Pleasant, and Frankie, his widow, continued the business after his death. She married secondly John B. Hall on 30 August 1900 in Harlan County (by whom she had two children).

George B. Skidmore died on 23 June 1889 and he and his wife are buried at the Skidmore Cemetery.

Children:

- i. Marvin, born 1884. He died in 1885 and is buried at the Skidmore Cemetery.
- ii. Maggie, born 1886. She died in 1887 and is buried at the Skidmore Cemetery.
- iii. Elizabeth, born 31 March 1888. She married James B. Farmer (1889-1949) on 18 August 1907 in Harlan County; he was a teamster in 1910. She was a secretary for the Red Cross secretary in Harlan County.
- iv. George B., born December 1889. He was enumerated in the 1910 census of Harlan County in the household of John M. Smith. He died without issue before 1920.

[BNM 360](#). JAMES FARMER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in September 1865 at Cranks in Harlan County, the son of Henry (no. 220) and Elizabeth (Ledford) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary Jane (Jennie) (born 1 November 1867, died 4 February 1906), a daughter of Chadwell and Louisa Jane (Turner) Nolan, on 13 May 1887 in Harlan County, and secondly, a cousin, Sarah (born about 1880), a daughter of James, Jr., and Fannie (Slusher) Farmer. James Farmer Skidmore married thirdly Mary, a daughter of William and Deborah (Farley) Harris, on 2 October 1937 at Rockcastle County, Kentucky. She was previously the widow of _____ Ball.

James Farmer Skidmore had moved by 1920 to Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky, where he died on 30 August 1943. He is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in Harlan County.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. A child, dead by 1900.
- ii. A child, dead by 1900.
- iii. William Henry, born 28 September 1890. He married Mae Phillips on 7 March 1917. He was a deputy county court clerk and a census enumerator in 1910 in Harlan County. He had moved by 1920 to Fayette County, Kentucky, where he died on 27 March 1947.
- iv. Robert Carlisle, born 15 February 1895. He married Thelma Elizabeth Willberg (1898-1986). He died on 16 April 1962 in Lake County, Ohio.
- v. Victor Harold, born 15 September 1897. He married Fannie Maurice Phillips on 26 December 1925 at Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky. He died on 19 December 1975 in Fayette County.
- vi. Theodore Roosevelt, born 18 December 1899. He married (after 1920) Bernice Robb in 1923. He was living in 1920 with his brother William Henry Skidmore in Fayette County, Kentucky, and died on 28 July 1958 in Boyle County, Kentucky.

(by second wife)

- vii. James P., born about 1906.
- viii. Verlan (a daughter), born about 1908 in Virginia. She married E. D. Tracy.

[BNM 361](#). LUTHER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1848 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son Leander (no. 221) and Nancy (Cawood) Skidmore. He married Virginia Jane (born July 1852), a daughter of Abner Lewis and Lucy (Ball) Coldiron, in 1872.

Luther Skidmore died in 1897 and is buried in the Nelse Cemetery at Cranks in Harlan County.

Children: (all born in Harlan County)

- i. Everett, born 1873. He died young.
- ii. Carey F., born 8 January 1874. He married Felicia (born 16 April 1880, died March 1926), a daughter of Winfield Scott and Nancy (Hedrick) Ledford, in 1897 at Claiborne County, Tennessee. They were living in Powell County, Kentucky, in 1910 and in Menifee County in 1920. Carey Skidmore died on 25 September 1953 in Harlan County, and is buried at the Abner Skidmore Cemetery at Cranks.
- iii. Leander S., born 18 May 1875. He married Dora Belle Scott (born 2 December 1883) in February 1900 at Hurst. He and his brother Abner were both pensioned as veterans of Company H, Fourth Kentucky Infantry, in the Spanish-American War. He and his family were living in 1921 at Hagan, Lee County, Virginia. He died 6 March 1958 in the Mountain Home Veterans Hospital at Johnson City, Washington County, Tennessee.
- iv. Abner, born 19 June 1876. He married firstly Rhoda (born January 1878, died 20 September 1935), a daughter of David and Elizabeth (Skidmore) Lundy on 3 March 1900 in Harlan County, and secondly Stella Crider (born 17 January 1895, died 3 December 1968 in Grant County, Kentucky) on 2 January 1937 in Harlan County. She was previously the wife of J. A. Stalcup. He was mustered into Company H, Fourth Regiment of Kentucky Infantry on 13 July 1898 and he and his brother Leander were discharged on 12 February 1899 at Anniston, Alabama. He applied for a pension on 6 March 1911 while living at Domino, Lee County, Virginia. They lived later at Pennington Gap in Lee County and at Cawood in Harlan County. He died on 29 December 1962 in Harlan County.
- v. Joannia, born 17 September 1877. She married John Gilbert Dean (born about 1878) on 29 January 1903 in Harlan County. They lived at Cawood in Harlan County. She died in 1959.
- vi. Henry, born 10 January 1881. He was a disabled veteran of both the Spanish-American War and World War I. He lived at Cawood, Harlan County. He died unmarried on 3 March 1961 leaving his brothers and sisters as his heirs.
- vii. Reese, born 30 March 1882. He was a soldier at Fort Crook in Sarpy County, Nebraska, in 1920. He died a bachelor on 23 December 1939.
- viii. John, born 13 March 1885. He married Ethel Pope Fields. He was a soldier in 1920 at Fort Crook with his brother Resse. He died on 9 October 1967 at Cawood in Harlan County.
- ix. Hiram, born July 1888. He married Virginia Jane Miles (born 1890) on 13 February 1908 in Lee County, Virginia and was living in 1920 in Harlan County. He died on 21 November 1951.
- x. Titus, born March 1889. He died on 14 January 1945.
- xi. Lucy, born April 1891. She was a cook for Moses and Jerusha (Skidmore) Pope in 1910. She lived in West Virginia for many years and never married. [She was a resident of the Harlan Health Care Center in July 1986].
- xii. Stephen, born 1 August 1895. He was hit by a train and killed on 3 August 1920.
- xiii. Margaret, born March 1896. She died young.

[BNM 362.](#) MILLARD J.⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1852 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of Leander (no. 221) and Nancy (Cawood) Skidmore. He married Mary Ella (born August 1854, died 5 October 1931), a daughter of Josiah and Martha (Smith) Spurlock in 1873. Mary Ella's sister, Lizzie M. Spurlock, married Leander Skidmore, a son of Andrew Coldwell Skidmore.

An order in the Harlan County Court records names Millard Skidmore as the father of a daughter born to Minerva Farler born on 12 August 1872. Nothing more is known about this child.

He was enumerated in the 1880 census and is believed to have died about 1892. His widow was enumerated in the 1920 census living alone on Lower Martin's Creek in Harlan County.

Children: (born in Harlan County)

- i. Wade, born November 1873. He married Rella J. Howard (died 6 April 1977 aged 95) about 1898 in Harlan County. He was an enumerator for Harlan County in the 1900 census, and was elected Superintendent of Schools in the same year for the county. He served for two years until his death in 1902. His young widow, only about 20 years old, established the first florist shop in Harlan. All four of their children graduated from college.
- ii. Louisa, born 15 August 1875.
- iii. Sarah E., born March 1877.
- iv. Jane Martha, born March 1879. She married firstly L. M. Smith on 7 July 1892, and secondly Wilkerson W. Howard (born in January 1868) on 9 March 1901, both in Harlan County. Jane Skidmore Howard was the first patient to undergo an appendectomy at a Harlan County medical facility.
- v. Blaine, born April 1881.

[BNM 363.](#) JOHN⁹ SKIDMORE was born in June 1857 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Leander (no. 221) and Nancy (Cawood) Skidmore. He married firstly Sarah, a daughter of Josiah Spurlock, about 1878 in Harlan County, and secondly Juda (born in August 1859), a daughter of Preston and Mary (Farmer) Harris, about 1880.

They were living in Harlan County in 1900, but had moved by 1920 to Lewis County, Washington.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Addie, born November 1878. She married Caleb (Cale) (born 4 March 1878) a son of James and Louisa Hedrick Ledford, in 1898 in Harlan County; he married Callie Burgin as his second wife in 1936.

(by second wife)

- ii. Titus, born June 1881. He was living unmarried with his parents in 1920 in Lewis County, Washington.

- iii. Leander, born December 1882. He married Millie Ledford, a widow, in 1898 in Harlan County. [Millie Ledford had married earlier Abner, a son of David and Elizabeth (Skidmore) Lundy.]
- iv. Nancy, born January 1887. She may have married Peter Ledford (born 1876).
- v. Joanna, born January 1889.

BNM 364. LEANDER S.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1871 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Leander (no. 221) and Nancy (Cawood) Skidmore. He married Elizabeth M., a daughter of J. B. Spurlock. He was living in Harlan County where he died in 1958.

He is said to have been shot and killed by his brother-in-law Thomas Day (who married his sister Mary) in Harlan County following an argument over a poker game.

Children:

- i. Minter Harvey, born on 30 November 1889. He married Nell Dean. He died on 11 November 1954 and is buried at Cranks, Harlan County, Kentucky.

BNM 365. JAMES M.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 15 December 1855 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of Abraham (no. 222) and Margaret (Farmer) Skidmore. He married firstly Elizabeth (Betsy) King (buried in Harlan County) on 23 October 1884 in Harlan County, and secondly Rebecca Napier (born in May 1880, died on 2 January 1971 aged 90) in 1895. He died on 23 January 1933 and is buried in the Resthaven Cemetery at Keith in Harlan County.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Garrett, born 10 November 1885 in Harlan County. He married firstly Sarah Ann Napier on 2 May 1905 in Lee County, Virginia, and, after a divorce, secondly Mary Emma Carroll (buried in Roanoke, Virginia), on 30 October 1910 in Lee County, Virginia. Garrett Skidmore died on 16 March 1913 and is buried near Cedar Hill in Lee County, Virginia.
- ii. Silas M., born on 24 November 1884 in Harlan County. He married firstly (after 1920) Ruth Margaret Bowman, and secondly Senora Shakeford. They removed to Rock Rapids, Lyon County, Iowa, where he died on 8 June 1957.

(by second wife)

- iii. Elizabeth, born 14 August 1898 in Harlan County. She married Otis I. Snodgrass and lived at Jonesville, Lee County, Virginia, where she died in 1978.
- iv. Lucretia, born 20 November 1900 in Harlan County. She married Paul D Buell from whom she was divorced. She lived at Jonesville, Lee County, Virginia, where she died in September 1983.
- v. Dorothy, born 15 June 1905 in Harlan County. She died there on 25 July 1911 in childhood.
- vi. James Robert, born on 26 July 1912. He married firstly Georgia Ethel Howard (who was living in Harlan in 1987) on 7 April 1930 in Harlan County, from whom he was divorced; secondly Elizabeth, a daughter of John and Nora Pleasant Beach, on 29 May 1943, from whom he was also divorced; thirdly Virginia Beach on 12

November 1944 in Harlan County, from whom he was also divorced, and fourthly he remarried Elizabeth Beach on 3 October 1945 in Harlan County. James Robert Skidmore died in 1974.

- vii. Reidus Phil (twin), born 19 August 1920 in Harlan County. He married Patsy Long of New Albany, Kentucky, and was living at Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky, in 1992.
- viii. Milus (twin), born 19 August 1920 in Harlan County. He married firstly Helen Stanton in March 1943 (from whom he was divorced) and secondly Ruth Johnston in February 1959. They were living at Oak Ridge, Anderson County, Tennessee, in 1992.

[BNM 366.](#) ULYSSES GRANT⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 8 April 1873 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of Abraham (no. 222) and Margaret (Farmer) Skidmore. He married Belle, a daughter of David and Elizabeth (Skidmore) Lundy, in 1895 in Harlan County, a cousin. They were living in Lee County, Virginia, in 1910.

He died on 6 October 1914 and is buried at Long Hollow in the Shelburne Cemetery.

Children:

- i. Dora, born September 1899 in Harlan County. She married James Dewitt George, M.D. Had issue two sons.
- ii. Myrtle, born 1901 in Harlan County. She married Christian K. Nelson on 10 March 1926 in Harlan County.
- iii. Nannie, born 1904 in Harlan County.
- iv. Hiram, born 1906 in Harlan County. He died young.
- v. Burley. He died at Bataan in the Philippine Islands during World War II.
- vi. Lucius. He was on the Bataan Death March in the Philippine Islands where he died during World War II.

[BNM 367.](#) MILTON⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1867 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of Abraham (no. 222) and Margaret (Farmer) Skidmore. He married Mintie, a daughter of Noble C. Burkhart. He died in 1893 at Pennington Gap, Lee County, Virginia. J. F. Skidmore was named the guardian of Milton's youngest child, Bertha, before 17 February 1913; his other children were then of full age.

Children:

- i. Addie.
- ii. Jerusha.
- iii. Asher, born 1886. He married Clara _____ about 1911. They were living in 1920 at 1219 Louisa Street, New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana.
- iv. Mollie, born in 1890 in Harlan County. She was living with her uncle Grant Skidmore at Lee County, Virginia, in 1910.
- v. Bertha L., born September 1893. She was living in 1900 with her maternal grandfather in White Shoal District, Lee County, but died soon after.

BNM 368. ASHER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in July 1869 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of Abraham (no. 222) and Margaret (Farmer) Skidmore. He married firstly Jane Ledford (born in December 1873) on 29 September 1892 in Harlan County, secondly Nancy (born 8 September 1873, died 9 February 1924), a daughter of Henry and Mary Ann (Huff) Hensley, on 2 March 1917 in Harlan County, and thirdly Martha, a daughter of Ben Spurlock, on 27 September 1933 in Harlan County. She was previously the widow of _____ Brock. He died on 26 June 1937 in Harlan County.

Children: (by his first wife, all born in Harlan County)

- i. Chester, born 10 February 1894. He married Maud Stepp (the former wife of _____ Hall) in 1914 in Harlan County. He died on 17 May 1968 at the Danville State Hospital, Danville, Boyle County, Kentucky.
- ii. Harvey, born February 1897. He married Pearlie Garrett (born 1901-died 31 December 1976) on 28 April 1919 in Harlan County. He died on 22 October 1953 in Harlan County.
- iii. Abraham, born 1900. He died on 9 April 1939.
- iv. Sallie, born 1903. She married J. W. Heath on 22 January 1926 in Harlan County.
- v. Mary, born 1905.
- vi. Martha, born 1907.
- vii. Luanna, born 1910.
- viii. Roy, born 13 October 1912. He died in July 1973 in Ohio.

BNM 369. NELSON⁹ SKIDMORE was born in September 1863 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of John (Jr.) (no. 223) and Cammie Eliza (Osborne) Skidmore. He married about 1885 at Cawood, Harlan County, Emily (born about 1865, died on 19 December 1951), a daughter of Steve and Sally (Russell) Ledford.

He was the head of a large family in the 1920 census. [They are not found in the 1910 census.] He died on 16 January 1954 in Harlan County.

Children:

- i. Herman, born December 1882. He married Virginia _____.
- ii. Rebecca, born in October 1886. She married Charley Mitchell, on 7 April 1930 in Harlan County. They lived at Middlesboro, Bell County, Kentucky.
- iii. Burnam C., born 13 December 1888 in Harlan County. He married Lizzie (born in 1896, died on 1 June 1977), a daughter of Lincoln and Lydia Browning, on 3 January 1921 in Harlan County. [Lizzie Browning had married firstly Ewell Jones in 1914, who was killed in a mine accident.] They were living at Cranks, Harlan County, in 1951 where he died on 3 July 1972.
- iv. Stephen, born on 8 February 1891 in Harlan County. He married Mossie Napier (born 1890, died 30 March 1977) and died at Cranks, Harlan County, on 20 May 1975.
- v. Jane, born in March 1893. She married Henderson Day.
- vi. Nancy, born in November 1895. She married on 22 July 1919 in Harlan County, George Chad (born 9 January 1892 at Coxton, died on 3 June 1986). She had 17 grandchildren and 26 great grandchildren, according to her obituary.
- vii. Oliver, born on 22 November 1897. He married Emma Farmer. He was killed in

an automobile accident on 12 September 1928 and is buried at Cranks Creek in Harlan County.

- viii. Howard, born on 25 November 1899 in Harlan County. He married Rebecca Thompson (born 1916, died 24 April 1987) on 14 December 1933 in Harlan County. He died on 18 May 1960 in Harlan County.
- ix. George, born on 13 July 1903. He married Mae Thompson. They were living at Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas, in 1971, where he died in July 1984.
- x. Green, born on 17 February 1907 in Harlan County. He married Verdie Middleton on 7 November 1931 in Harlan County. They were living at Cranks, Harlan County, in 1951.
- xi. Margaret, born 17 March 1910. She married Cecil King and lived at Cranks.

BNM 370. BARNES⁹ SKIDMORE was born in September 1870 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of John (Jr.) (no. 223) and Cammie Eliza (Osborne) Skidmore. He married Sarah Ann (born in October 1869), a daughter of Isaac and Sarah Creech, in 1894.

They were living on Yocums Creek in Harlan County in 1900, but had moved to Lee County, Virginia, by 1920.

Children:

- i. Cammie E., born August 1895.
- ii. John, born 27 November 1896. He died in June 1965 in Lee County.
- iii. Donna, born 18 August 1898. She died on 22 June 1914 and is buried in the Creech Burial Ground, Harlan County.
- iv. Millie, born in December 1899.
- v. Minnie, born about 1901.
- vi. Daniel, born about 1903.
- vii. Mary, born about 1906.
- viii. Nelson, born 13 January 1909. He died in February 1968 in Lee County.

BNM 371. OLIVER⁹ SKIDMORE was born in October 1872 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of John (Jr.) (no. 223) and Cammie Eliza (Osborne) Skidmore. He married firstly Polly _____, and secondly Emily (born 2 December 1871), a daughter of Bill Turner, in 1909. Emily Skimore, was previously the widow of Jerry Pace. She had a son Pearl Pace (born on 22 June 1894) who was in the Oliver Skidmore household in the 1910 census of Harlan County, and was still living in 1982. Oliver's wife Emily (Turner) Skidmore was killed on 6 December 1945 when she hit by an automobile.

Oliver Skidmore was living on Lower Martin's Creek in 1900, and on Yocum's Creek in 1910 and 1920.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Cecil, born June 1898. He died on 16 October 1918 in Boyle County, Kentucky.

(by second wife)

- ii. Howard Turner, born in February 1910. He married Jeanette F. Koch on 21 February 1930 in Harlan County. He died in March 1982.

- iii. Bailey, born 25 March 1914.

[BNM 372.](#) ROBERT B.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in September 1880 in Harlan County, Kentucky, a son of John (Jr.) (no. 223) and Cammie Eliza (Osborne) Skidmore. He married Mossie Ball (born in 1889) in 1906 in Harlan County. He died on 30 March 1977 in Harlan County.

In 1900 he was living unmarried with his brother Barnes on Yocum's Creek and as Bob Skidmore was enumerated with his family in 1920 in Harlan County.

Children:

- i. Carrie, born in 1907. She married P. N. Bays. She died on 3 March 1968.
- ii. Unnamed son, born and died on 1 November 1912.
- iii. Juanita, born 29 November 1914 in Harlan County.
- iv. Phyllis, born 8 April 1920. She married Raymond Earl Miller.

[BNM 373.](#) ROGER HANSEN⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 17 October 1857, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Mary (Botner) Skidmore. He married Mary Cynthia Stone on 19 July 1883 in Powell County, Kentucky; her sisters married Curtis B. and Theopolis G. Skidmore. He died on 12 August 1902 and is buried at the Skidmore Cemetery in Powell County.

Children:

- i. James Blaine, born June 1884. He married Lucy _____ in Wisconsin and was living in 1920 at Pearson, Langlade County, Wisconsin. He died in June 1956 and is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in Powell County.
- ii. Bradley, born 27 September 1887. He died on 29 December 1963 and is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in Powell County. [He was living in Solano, Orange County, California, in 1910 and at Pearson, Langlade County, Wisconsin, in 1920. He returned to Kentucky and died in Harlan County on 29 December 1963.
- iii. Burnam, born March 1891. He married Laura _____ about 1915 in Wisconsin. They were living at Pearson, Langlade County, in 1920.
- iv. Albert, born September 1893. He married Nancy Harris on 25 June 1911 in Harlan County, Kentucky.
- v. Winnie, born April 1896.
- vi. Ella B., born December 1899.

[BNM 374.](#) CURTIS BURNAM⁹ SKIDMORE was born in June 1859, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Mary (Botner) Skidmore. He married Louretta Stone (born about 1870) in 1886 in Powell County at the home of Amanda Stone (the bride's mother).

Children:

- i. Henrietta (Etta), born August 1886. She married Thomas Corwin Hall (born about 1879) in 1907 in Powell County.
- ii. Albert, born August 1888. He married Carrie Ewen (born about 1888) on 7

- February 1907. He was living in Powell County in 1910 and 1920.
- iii. Sylvia, born November 1899. She married (after 1920) Bernard Milton.

[BNM 375.](#) THEOPOLIS (WILDER)⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 6 January 1862, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Mary (Botner) Skidmore. He married firstly Lou Annis Stone (born 18 December 1868, died 5 July 1896) on 24 January 1884 in Powell County, Kentucky, at the home of his wife's mother, secondly Amosetta (Tett) Bowen (born 13 May 1880, died 23 May 1910) in 1897 in Powell County, and thirdly Minnie Logan (born 1898) on 23 May 1917 in Powell County.

He died on 23 June 1925 and was buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in Powell County, Kentucky.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Mary, born 1885. She married Isom S. Farmer (born 1874, died 1933) on 16 May 1900 in Powell County.
- ii. Amanda, born December 1887. She married Charles Hoskins in 1904 in Powell County.
- iii. Henry Clay, born March 1889. He married Martha C. Ewen in 1910 in Powell County. He died 4 November 1901 in Powell County.

(by second wife)

- iv. George Dewey, born 18 October 1898. He died on 12 November 1901 and is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery at Powell County.
- v. Sewell, born 1900. He married Gladys Duff.
- vi. Pearl, born 1901. She married Charlie Martin. She lived on the Skidmore farm near Mt. Sterling, Menifee County, Kentucky.

[BNM 376.](#) DANIEL B.⁹ SKIDMORE, born in September 1877, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Amosetta (Bowen) Skidmore. He married Mattie Williams (born September 1874) about 1894.

Child:

- i. Cecil, born September 1897 in Harlan County. He married Nora Flannery on 6 October 1927 in Harlan County.

[BNM 377.](#) MILLARD F.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1878, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Isabelle (MacDonald) Skidmore. He married Nancy Whitt about 1908.

His sister Rebecca Skidmore Garrett and her two Garrett children were enumerated in his household in 1900. He died on 16 August 1944 in Powell County.

Children:

- i. Garrett, born 8 June 1910. He married Lina Marie Conlee and died in September 1961.

- ii. Daniel B., born 1914. He married Elsie Arnold and died on 25 June 1992 aged 78 in Powell County.

[BNM 378](#). JOHN M.⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 30 January 1883, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Isabelle (MacDonald) Skidmore. He married Nancy Ellen (born 1893, died 1 February 1973), a daughter of Henry and Isabelle Wilder on 16 December 1907 in Powell County, Kentucky. He died on 17 March 1930 and was buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in Menifee County. His widow married Ed Poynter as her second husband.

Children:

- i. Hubert (Dave), born 13 July 1909. He married Bessie Downs. He died on 14 December 1988 in Menifee County.
- ii. Hattie Belle, born 14 October 1911. She married Bridges W. Barnett (born 29 April 1913, died 28 October 1976) on 31 December 1931.
- iii. Allie Mae. She married Boone Townsend.
- iv. Ina, born 11 March 1920. She married Arnold Jackson Williams (born 1920, died 1979). She died on 24 August 1947.
- v. Dallas, born 29 April 1922. He married Tressa Williams.
- vi. Delmer, born 29 August 1927 in Harlan County. He married Alma Ballard. He was living in at Frenchburg in Menifee County, Kentucky, in 1985. vii. Herbert, born 1 June 1929. He married Nellie Ballard and lived at Mt. Sterling in Montgomery County, Kentucky, in 1992.

[BNM 379](#). GREEN⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 25 January 1890, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Isabelle (MacDonald) Skidmore. He married Bertha Clay, daughter of George Taylor and Lucinda (Gilbert) Sheffield on 2 May 1911 in Powell County, Kentucky. He died on 25 November 1938 and is buried in the Skidmore Cemetery in Powell County, Kentucky.

They were living in Powell County in 1920.

Children:

- i. Roscoe F., born 13 June 1912. He married Mildred Shubert (born 21 February 1918). He died on 20 January 1984.
- ii. Roy Cash, born 28 July 1914. He married Dillie Doppell. He died on 15 February 1980 in Montgomery County.
- iii. Daisy, born 11 February 1917. She married Olney Baker (died 1978).
- iv. Mazie, born 18 June 1918. She married firstly Steve Pitts in 1935 in Powell County, and secondly, John B. Carter. She was living, a widow, in Mt. Sterling in 1993.
- v. Waveline, born 23 April 1921. She married Sampson D. Pitts in 1938 in Powell County. He died on 1 June 1985 at Mt. Sterling, Montgomery County, Kentucky.
- vi. Ruby, born 29 March 1924. She married firstly Sidney Pendleton, and secondly John Elwood Napier.
- vii. Loubelle, born 12 August 1927. She married Paul Wilson.
- viii. Shelby, born 20 September 1929. He married Imogene Hall. They were living at Frenchburg in Menifee County, Kentucky, in 1992.
- ix. Sherman, born 11 April 1932. He married Barbara Swartz. Had issue five children.

- x. James Garrett, born 29 July 1934. He married Marianna Crabtree. He lived at Stanton, Powell County, Kentucky, in 1986. Had issue five children.

[BNM 380](#). ROSCOE⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1891, a son of James Garrett (no. 224) and Isabelle (MacDonald) Skidmore. He married Pearl Robinson. He died in 1955 at Mt. Sterling, Montgomery County, Kentucky.

They were living in Menifee County, Kentucky, in 1920.

Children:

- i. English, born 1921. He married Ollie Montgomery. They were living at Melbourne, Brevard County, Florida, in 1922.
- ii. Earl, born 1928. He married firstly Mary Louise Chester in 1935 in Powell County, Kentucky, and secondly Charlotte Cox.

[BNM 381](#). LEANDER S.⁹ SKIDMORE was born in November 1861 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Andrew Coldwell (no. 225) and Louisa (Forrester) Skidmore. He married Martha E. (born 1870), a daughter of Joseph B. Spurlock in 1905 in Harlan County. [Her sister, Mary Ellen Spurlock, married his cousin Millard Skidmore (noticed elsewhere).]

He and three of his sisters had moved by 1900 to Polar Township, Langlade County, Wisconsin. Leander S. Skidmore had returned to Harlan County by 1905 and he and his wife were enumerated there in the 1910 census. He later joined his father in Powell County, Kentucky, where he was the County Clerk for many years. He settled for a time in Washington state but is said to be buried in Harlan County.

Child:

- i. Laura J., born 1907.

[BNM 382](#). JOHN LEDFORD⁹ SKIDMORE was born in 1879 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Andrew Coldwell (no. 225) and Elizabeth (Asher) Skidmore. He married Mary Ellen Powell on 1 June 1906 at Powell County, Kentucky, and moved to Wisconsin.

He died on 29 August 1951 at Bryant, Langlade County, Wisconsin.

Children: (four eldest born in Langlade County)

- i. Myrtle, born 7 March 1907. She married Albert Smith on 7 July 1924. She died on 23 January 1970 at Bryant, Wisconsin.
- ii. Norman, born on 1 May 1916. He married Lucille Jones on 11 February 1939 at Bryant, Langlade County, Wisconsin, where they resided. He died on 24 April 1988.
- iii. Thomas V, born 22 June 1919. He married on Rita Samz 30 January 1950. He lived at Manitowoc, Manitowoc County Wisconsin, in 1992.
- iv. Rosalie, born 13 April 1925. She married Charles Cunningham on 4 September

1945. She lived at Antigo, Langlade County, Wisconsin.
- v. Robert Dale, born 20 April 1929 at Laona, Forest County, Wisconsin. He died on 25 March 1972 at Bryant, Langlade County, Wisconsin.

[BNM 383](#). JAMES (GEEMS)⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 20 August 1888 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Andrew Coldwell (no. 225) and Elizabeth (Asher) Skidmore. He married Bessie (born 24 March 1894, died in November 1985), a daughter of James Dillard and Nancy (Skidmore) Halsey in 1914 at Powell County, Kentucky, a cousin. He died in January 1975 and is buried in the Nada Cemetery in Powell County.

They lived at Stanton in Powell County.

Children:

- i. Mila (a daughter), born 1915.
- ii. Howard, born 1918.

[BNM 384](#). BLAINE⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 5 September 1887 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of William Brownlowe (no. 226) and Martha (Stepp) Skidmore. He married firstly Alafair Saylor in 1906, and (perhaps) secondly Lizzie Hampton, and thirdly Elizabeth Saylor on 30 August 1924 in Harlan County. His widow was living at Wallins Creek in 1987. Blaine Skidmore died on 3 August 1957 in Harlan County.

Children: (by third wife, all born in Harlan County)

- i. Isom, born 6 August 1926. He married firstly Kathleen Howard Johnson on 26 May 1944, secondly Bernice Wilder, and thirdly June Fuston. He was living at Wallins Creek in Harlan County in 1992.
- ii. Viola, born 28 December 1928. She married Lawrence Davis on 10 November 1966 in Harlan County. (Lawrence Davis had married firstly Viola Skidmore's cousin, Mary Saylor.) She was living in Harlan County in 1986.
- iii. James William, born 16 June 1931. He married Janie Rita Long on 25 February 1970 in Harlan County. He was living at Wallins Creek in Harlan County in 1986.
- iv. Mary Mildred, born 18 October 1931. She married Jessie Jumps. She was a deaf mute according to the school records in Harlan County.
- v. Cecilia, born 2 December 1935. She married Harold David Blanton.
- vi. Johnny H., born 26 February 1939. He married Jimmie Louise Simpson on 4 February 1961 in Lee County, Virginia. He was living at Harlan in Harlan County in 1992.
- vii. Evert, born 4 January 1940. He married Charlotte _____.
- viii. Blanche G., born 1 June 1945. She married firstly John Stephen, and secondly Raymond Young.
- ix. Julia Lynn, born 15 September 1946. She married Eddie Bowling.
- x. Gurry (male), born 12 April 1948. He died on 29 June 1948.
- xi. Lovina, born 27 March 1950. She died young.

BNM 385. ALVA⁹ SKIDMORE was born on 1 April 1901 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of William Brownlowe (no. 226) and Martha (Stepp) Skidmore. He married Snobia (born 18 June 1909), a daughter of John and Pearl (Howard) Simpson, in November 1924 in Harlan County. Alva Skidmore died on 8 August 1962 in an automobile accident.

His widow Snobia Simpson Skidmore lived at Wallins Creek where she died on 3 March 1991.

Children:

- i. Maxine, born 16 December 1927. She married Chuck Thornton. They lived at Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa. She died in 1947.
- ii. Aileen, born 25 June 1930. She married James Helton in 1946 in Harlan County.
- iii. Lorene, born 26 September 1932. She married Robert Martin in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.
- iv. Bracy, born 29 February 1934. He married Dessie Brook in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. They were living in 1992 at Norwalk, Warren County, Iowa.
- v. Tracey, born 15 February 1937. She lived at Cicero, Cook County, Illinois, in 1987.
- vi. Casey, born 24 December 1938. He married Minnie Brock and lived at Tuscumbia, Colbert County, Alabama, in 1987.
- vii. Sheraldene, born 11 July 1941. She married Gus Curtis. She lived at Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, in 1987.
- viii. Darlene, born 23 July 1944. She married John Margowski. They lived Angleside, Cook County, Illinois, in 1987.
- ix. Bardiene, born 16 May 1947. She married George Edward Kilgore on 20 June 1966 in Harlan County.
- x. Alva, Jr., born 16 December 1949. He married Janis Tidwell. They lived in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky, in 1987, and at Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky, in 1993.

BNM 386. BAYLUS⁹ SKIDMORE was born 15 March 1907 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of William Brownlowe (no. 226) and Martha (Stepp) Skidmore. He married Dora Saylor on 15 March 1931 in Harlan County.

He died in May 1968 in Ohio.

Children: (all born in Harlan County)

- i. Kelsoe, born 13 May 1933. He married Mildred Sue Lee on 6 April 1956 in Harlan County. He died in March 1987 in Kentucky.
- ii. Tuna, born 3 June 1935.
- iii. Thomas, born 23 June 1937.
- iv. Orville, born 22 January 1940.

BNM 387. WILLIAM HARMON⁹ SKIDMORE was born 3 November 1893, the son of Elijah Lafayette (no. 227) and Lucy (Knuckles) Skidmore. He married firstly Letha (born 4 August 1897, died 20 January 1969), a daughter of Cam and Emma Mullins, on 10 October 1914 in Rockcastle County, Kentucky; they were divorced. He married secondly Fern _____ and they were living with his parents in Rockcastle County in 1920. He drowned on 14 July 1926

and is buried at Mt. Vernon, Rockcastle County. [Letha Mullins Skidmore married Ben Langford as her second husband. The Langfords are buried in the Elmwood Cemetery in Rockcastle County.]

He served in Company H, 17th Infantry in World War I and died on 14 July 1926. He and his first wife are buried in the Elmwood Cemetery in Rockcastle County.

Child:

- i. Oris, born 23 August 1923.

[BNM 388.](#) WADE *LEE*⁹ SKIDMORE was born in December 1897 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Elijah Lafayette (no. 227) and Lucy (Knuckles) Skidmore. He married Ida Mae (born about 1898), a daughter of Jonathan and Cynthia Wynn, on 17 October 1919 in Rockcastle County, Kentucky. They were living in 1920 with her parents. *He died on 15 April 1961.*

[BNM 389.](#) JAMES HARLAN⁹ SKIDMORE was born 5 June 1900 in Harlan County, Kentucky, the son of Elijah Lafayette (no. 227) and Lucy (Knuckles) Skidmore. He married firstly Terry (born 4 September 1901 in Bell County), a daughter of Wilson Masters, on 20 June 1919 in Rockcastle County. She died of tuberculosis on 1 April 1941, and is buried in Pine Hill Cemetery in Rockcastle County. He married secondly Eugenia Davenport.

James Harlan Skidmore died in Rockcastle County of heart disease on 4 February 1963 and is buried in the Saylor Cemetery, Rockcastle County.

Child:

- i. Jerry Lee. He married Joann Reed on 5 October 1965 in Rockcastle County.

[BNM 390.](#) JAMES M.⁹ SKIDMORE was born about 1839, probably in Morgan County, Kentucky, the son of William (no. 228) Skidmore; the name of his mother is unknown. He married firstly Melissa E. Lock on 10 September 1858 in Monroe County, Arkansas, and secondly Catherine Holt who was born about 1842 in Kentucky; she married secondly L. O. Dunkin on 2 December 1879 in Bollinger County, Missouri. James M. Skidmore died about 1873-9. No tombstone or probate has been found for him.

In 1860 he and his first wife were living at Olive, Marshall, County, and in 1870 he was a farmer at Wadesborough, Calloway County, Kentucky. No marriage bond is found for his second marriage in this county, but he appears to have been married in some unknown county in western Kentucky or in Missouri.

Children:

- i. Lucius P., born 1860. He was living in 1880 in Clay Township, Dunklin County, Missouri.
- ii. Martha Ortance (Mattie), born 15 September 1863. She married Dr. Eli Marion

Mayfield on 11 November 1878 in German Township, Bollinger County, Missouri. They lived in Arkansas. She is buried in the Old Morley Cemetery, Mortey, Scott County, Missouri.

- iii. America E., born 1868. She is not found in 1880.
- iv. William L., born March 1870. He married Anna M. Carter on 4 September 1894 in Scott County, Missouri. They were living in 1900 in Morley Township in Scott County.
- v. Joseph S., born 5 April 1871. He married Laura J. Ketchum on 9 April 1896 in Scott County, Missouri. He died in Dunklin County, Missouri, on 27 December 1978 (aged 107) and is buried in the Stanfield Cemetery.
- vi. Minnie, born 1874. She married Evin A. Carter on 4 September 1894 in Scott County.

[DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS \[72\] OF RICKMANSWORTH.](#)

[BNM 391.](#) EDWIN M.⁹ SKIDMORE, born November 1851, the son of Richard B. (no. 229) and Mary Elizabeth (Jarvis) Skidmore. An engineer, he married Mary J. Nelson (born 1853, died 24 February 1892, buried in Calvary Cemetery, Woodside, Queens County, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Carpenter) Nelson¹⁷); they were living in 1880 at 81 Willett Street, New York City. They were living at 52 St. John's Place, Brooklyn, Kings County, in 1900.

- i. JOSEPH NELSON¹⁰, born 20 April 1877. He died in Brooklyn on 2 June 1938. He married Rachel Sheffield (1882-1971) and they are buried in The Evergreens Cemetery, Brooklyn.
- ii. ARTHUR EDWIN¹⁰, born 19 July 1882. He died in November 1966 in Brooklyn.
- iii. Edna, born 1 September 1891. She married John Thomas McManus on 3 July 1917 in the Bronx. She died in November 1979.

[BNM 392.](#) FRANK⁹ SKIDMORE, born November 1859, the son of Richard B. (no. 229) and Mary Elizabeth (Jarvis) Skidmore. He married Sarah A. _____ and they were living in 1900 in Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, where he was a livery stable keeper.

A daughter,

- i. Minerva, born about 1883.

[BNM 393.](#) THOMAS B.⁹ SKIDMORE, born 10 June 1850, son of John Henry [231] and Mary (Cord) Skidmore. He married Rachel Amelia Ayres on 16 October 1870 and was living at Middletown in 1900. He died in 1929.

Children,

- i. Mary Elizabeth, born 14 March 1871, died 19 September 1935 in Monmouth County. She married Richard Milton Byron.
- ii. JOHN HENRY¹⁰, born 1 September 1876. He lived at Little Silver, where he died on 13 April 1943. He married Harriet Bennett (born 1877, died 15 July 1957, daughter of William and Catherine G. Bennett)¹⁸.
 - i. William Thomas, born 1898. Died 17 March 1961.

¹⁷ Information from www.findagrave.com.

¹⁸ Information from www.findagrave.com.

- ii. Harriet Elizabeth, born 28 October 1902.
- iii. Harriet, born about 1877.
- iv. THOMAS MICHAEL¹⁰, born 5 April 1880. A carpenter, he married Ada P. Pruder (born 4 October 1880 at Stillwater, Sussex County, New Jersey, died 23 April 1936). He died at Atlantic Highlands on 14 December 1941.
A daughter,
 - i. Isabelle N., born 1903.
- v. WILLIAM PATTERSON¹⁰, born 9 May 1886. He lived at Long Branch, New Jersey, where he died on 31 March 1965. He married Alida Bergen.
A son,
 - i. Leslie W., born 9 January 1909, died July 1979.

[BNM 394.](#) BENJAMIN⁹ SKIDMORE, born March 1855, son of John Henry [231] and Mary (Cord) Skidmore. He married Mary E. _____ and was living at Middletown in ~~1900~~ 1880.¹⁹ *He is not found in censuses after 1880, but is known from his father's obituary to have been in Idaho in 1912.*

A son,

- i. BENJAMIN FRANCIS¹⁰, born 19 March 1879. Died 15 January 1927, buried Arlington, Arlington County, Virginia. A carpenter, he married Margaret M. (1875 -1941).

A daughter,

- i. Anna K., born 1901 in Washington D.C. She married Evert M. Kennedy on 9 May 1920.

[BNM 395.](#) FRANKLIN PIERCE⁹ SKIDMORE (Franklin Pearse), also known as Benjamin Franklin (Frank B.), born 26 August 1852 at Bergen Ironworks, Ocean, New Jersey, son of Abraham Ware (no. 232) and Rebecca (Scull) Skidmore. He married Mariah E. Hankins in 1876 and they were living in 1900 at Lakewood. A stone in Lakewood Hope Cemetery reads 'Mother, Maria E. Skidmore, 1853-1923'. He died at San Diego, San Diego County, California in 1939.

Had issue, three daughters,

- i. Edna Hortense, born December 1877. She married 1stly Oliver Rogers Senn on 20 June 1900 and 2ndly Frederick Myers. She died at Palo Alto, Santa Clara County, California, in July 1959.
- ii. Ann L., born November 1878. She married _____ Hoyt and is said to have died in 1948.
- iii. Amy F., born April 1881. She married Henry Leslie in 1879 and died in 1948.

[BNM 396.](#) JOSEPH M.⁹ SKIDMORE, born 11 January 1844, son of David [233] and Elizabeth (McCurdy) Skidmore. It is said he was born at Brickburg in the same house as his father. He married 1stly Martha L. Wood (born 8 May 1846, died 30 November 1886) in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. They moved to St. Louis, Missouri, then to East St. Louis, St. Clair County, Illinois, and next to Brighton, Macoupin County, Illinois. His 1st wife died at Bentonville, Benton County, Arkansas, and he married 2ndly Mary Frances Cumpton (born

¹⁹ *The Benj. Skidmore in Middletown in 1900 seems to be Lemuel Skidmore, wrongly enumerated as Benjamin. Lemuel Skidmore is a member of the Westerleigh descendants, code WFF [519].*

Barry County, Missouri on 6 March 1861, died 1932). He died 5 July 1907 and he and both of his wives are buried in the Hart Cemetery at Bentonville.

Children,

- i. Lizzie, born June 1877 in Illinois.
- ii. Joseph Howard, born 17 September 1883 in Missouri. He married Lillie A. _____.
- iii. FRANKLIN (FRANK WILLIAM)¹⁰, born 22 March 1885 in Arkansas. Died 22 February 1963 at Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.

BNM 397. JOHN H.⁹ SKIDMORE, born March 1849, son of David [233] and Elizabeth (McCurdy) Skidmore. He married Agnes D. Carhart (born December 1851, died 1 February 1928) on 29 June 1872 at Squankum and they were living in 1920 at 595 Ocean Avenue in Lakewood. He died 13 June 1935 and they are buried in the Hope Chapel Cemetery.

Children,

- i. Anna M., born 1873.
- ii. Joseph, born 18 February 1875.
- iii. ALEXANDER McCARTY¹⁰, born 2 May 1876. Died 1962. He married firstly Viola Shearman (daughter of James C. and Sarah Ann Shearman) on 7 October 1898 at Whitesville, Ocean County. They divorced and she married Earl C. Groff as her second husband.
He married secondly Laura or Lourette _____ (1885-1963).
A daughter,
 - i. Ethel, born 2 August 1893, daughter of Mellissa Skidmore²⁰. She married _____ Burdge.A son by his first wife,
 - ii. Lauren Henry, born 20 March 1898. He died in 1966.A daughter,
 - iii. Myrtle N., born 1905.
- iv. Ada M., born 20 June 1880. She died on 19 August 1956 and is buried at Lakewood. She married _____ Hewitt.
- v. THOMAS DECKER¹⁰, born 6 December 1886. Died 1968. He married Alta K. Matthews (1887-1983) in 1906.
Children,
 - i. Agnes May, born 21 July 1912. Died 10 September 1996.
 - ii. John Burtis, born 2 September 1915, died 18 March 1989.
 - iii. Ida May, born 1921, died 1994.
- vi. Roxana A., born June 1889. Died 1973.

BNM 398. GEORGE EDGAR⁹ SKIDMORE, born 23 June 1858, son of David [233] and Elizabeth (McCurdy) Skidmore. He married 1stly Beth Ann Whitnah, a spinster, in Cool Township, Vernon County, Missouri, on 15 August 1880, and 2ndly Nancy Matilda Lomax (*died 13 June 1947*) on 2 April 1890 at Fort Scott, Bourbon County, Kansas. *She was born on 18 May 1869 at French Lick, Orange County, Indiana, daughter of Abel and Tamar (White) Lomax.* They were living in 1910 in Campbell Township, Greene County, Missouri.

²⁰ New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

He died in Springfield, Greene County on 30 December 1941.

Children,

- i. CHARLES E.¹⁰, born June 1882. He married Edwin (Edna T.) Williamson about 1910. She was born 4 February 1881 in Missouri (daughter of J.M. and Mary (Walker) Williamson) died a widow in Springfield, Greene County on 25 February 1930.
A son,
 - i. Jack Warren, born 29 November 1915 in Hennretta, Oklahoma.
- ii. Lindon Quinton, born 4 October 1892. He married (before 1920) Celeste _____ (born 12 May 1894). Both died in 1977 in Kansas City.
- iii. George Howard, born 3 June 1897. Corporal Skidmore died on 22 September 1940 and is buried in Springfield National Cemetery.
- iv. Joseph T., born 1902.
- v. Esther L., born 1906.

[BNM 399.](#) SAMUEL M.⁹ SKIDMORE, born 1864. He married Alice M. Tillotson on 24 July 1885 and lived at Brooklyn, Kings County, New York. *He was widowed by 1900.*

A son,

- i. NORMAN B.¹⁰, born 18 April 1889. He was married and living in Lakewood on 5 June 1917, according to his World War 1 draft card. He died on 29 April 1954 and is buried in St Catherine's Cemetery, Sea Girt, Monmouth County, New Jersey.

[BNM 400.](#) CHARLES JAMES⁹ SKIDMORE, born 1851, son of Henry (no. 234) and Sarah Elizabeth (Allison) Skidmore. He married Catherine E. Estel on 2 July 1870 in New York. [She is called Catherine Gannin on their marriage bond.] He was then working at the iron foundry in Brick Township, but had moved by 1880 to 686 Greenwich Street, New York City. *From at least 1900 until their deaths*, he and his wife Kate were living in Nassau Street in Brooklyn, Kings County, New York. *He died on 22 May 1926, his wife on 21 November 1928.*

Children [Katherine Skidmore reported in 1910 that of the 10 children she had borne, only 3 were then living - Kate, Charles J. jun. and --?--],

- i. John Edward, born May 1871.
- ii. David, born 1873. Not found after 1880.
- iii. Katherine V., born May 1879. She married Daniel G. Van Leuven in 1900.
- iv. CHARLES JAMES, born 3 April 1882. He married Jessie J. _____. He died in 1963.

Children,

- i. Donald C., born 1902.
 - ii. Florence, born 1904.
- v. Loretta, born April 1884.

[BNM 401.](#) JACOB ALLISON⁹ SKIDMORE, born October 1864, son of Henry (no. 234) and Sarah Elizabeth (Allison) Skidmore. He married Sarah A. Johnson (1865-1931) on 14

November 1885. They were living in 1920 at 215 East Fourth Street, Lakewood. He died 21 December 1943, and is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

Children,

- i. FRED JOHNSON¹⁰, born 26 April 1894. He married Sadie and lived in Lakewood, where, according to his WW1 draft card, he was living at 219 East Fourth and working for Skidmore Bros. laundry.

Children,

- i. Dorothy.
 - ii. Vernon.
- ii. A child who was dead by 1910.
- iii. Elsie M., born 1902

[BNM 402.](#) WILLIAM HENRY⁹ SKIDMORE, born 19 April 1867, son of Henry (no. 234) and Sarah Elizabeth (Allison) Skidmore. He married Nora E. Cusack (who was born 6 March 1873 in Canada). They were living in 1920 on School Street in Lakewood. He died on 23 May 1933 and is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery; *his wife died on 13 May 1926.*²¹

Children,

- i. Ada M., born 7 October 1893 in Massachusetts, died 7 July 1979 in Lakewood.
- ii. Griselda C., born 27 June 1903, died 18 March 1984.

[BNM 403.](#) BENJAMIN⁹ SKIDMORE, born February 1872, son of Henry (no. 234) and Sarah Elizabeth (Allison) Skidmore. He married Louisa Jenkins (1870-1948). They were living at 218 East 4th Street, Lakewood, in 1920. He died on 12 August 1934 and is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

Children,

- i. EARL D.¹⁰, born 31 August 1903. Died 1987.
- ii. LEROY¹⁰, born 1905.
- iii. Hazel May, born 13 April 1907. Died 1984.

[BNM 404.](#) JOHN ALFRED⁹ SKIDMORE, born 9 April 1854, son of William [235] and Rebecca Ann (Miller) Skidmore. He married Ruth Jane Estel (born 19 May 1852, died 17 December 1929). They were living in 1920 on Hope Chapel Road in Lakewood. He died 19 July 1926 and is buried at Hope Chapel Cemetery.

Children,

- i. Annie H., born 1885. She married Burt Lecumpte about 1903.
- ii. Minnie, born 1889.

[BNM 405.](#) WILLIAM V.⁹ SKIDMORE, born August 1851, son of Robert E. (no. 237) and Sarah J. (Price) Skidmore. He married Anna M. Price in 1880 and they were living in 1900 at

²¹ *Obituary for William Henry in the Lakewood Citizen, Friday May 26, 1933.*

Easton, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, where he was a painter. *He died in 1911, his wife in November 1931; they are buried in Easton Cemetery.*

Children,

- i. Morris O., born 11 December 1891. A machinist, he died of pneumonia on 28 April 1916 at Easton, Northampton County.
- ii. Beatrice Viola, born July 1898.

[BNM 406](#). HUBERT LESLIE⁹ SKIDMORE, born 29 June 1881, son of Elias Mushbach (no. 238) and Nancy (Williby) Skidmore. He married Margaret Eichlin *in 1903*. They were living in 1920 at 483 Valley Street, South Orange, Essex County, New Jersey.

A daughter,

- i. Helen Elizabeth, born 26 May 1909.

APPENDIX ONE

THE FAMILY WHO CONTINUED AT RICKMANSWORTH, HERTFORDSHIRE, AND ELSEWHERE.

BNM 74. JOHN³ SKIDMORE was born after 1636 at Rickmansworth the son of Henry Skidmore (no. 57) (died 1664), and a grandson of Henry Skidmore who presently heads the pedigree of this family (see page 8). The name of his first wife is unknown (the marriage is not found in the register at St. Mary's, Rickmansworth), but he married secondly Hannah Ayer at the parish of St. Mary Aldermanbury, London, on 12 November 1668. On the occasion of his second marriage he is called "a widower of Rickmansworth" and his wife was "of the same parish" in the London register. (No explanation has been found why they went up to London to be married.) He was buried on 14 December 1699 in the church or churchyard of St. Mary's in Rickmansworth. His wife Hannah survived until 18 December 1716; she was buried aged 60 in the graveyard attached to the Quaker Meeting House at Chorleywood in Rickmansworth.

John Skidmore is usually styled a mercer, but he was also a tallow chandler at Rickmansworth as his father and grandfather had been before him. He is called a tallow chandler in 1695 (on the marriage bond of his son), a shopkeeper in the parish register at his death in 1699, and a mercer in his will.

He coined his own copper halfpenny bearing his name and the date 1666 at Rickmansworth. The token also has the arms of the mercers on the obverse. The two different dies from which the obverses were struck survive in the hands of the family of the late Peter Skidmore living (1991) at Bath. These dies have passed to the eldest son in each generation since the death of the original coiner.

John Skidmore prospered at Rickmansworth and invested the profits of his trade in land. He purchased Lockhill Wood (and other lands in the parish) from Sir Richard Franklin, Bt., for £640 and brought a suit in chancery on 28 July 1680 when it was alleged (in error it seems) that Franklin's marriage settlement on his wife would compromise Skidmore's title.

John Skidmore also owned a fine property called Basing House in Rickmansworth which he leased to William Penn at £40 per annum.

It is not clear whether John Skidmore was a Friend or not; Quakers were fined heavily during his lifetime for not attending service and communion at the local Church of England and many of them did not choose to advertise their persuasion. John Skidmore was buried at the parish church in Rickmansworth which suggests that he conformed in matters of religion at least to this extent. There is no doubt at all about the faith of his wife and children; when his will was proved on 26 February 1700 his son Joseph is identified in the probate as "one of the dissenters commonly called Quakers."

Children:

- 89. i. John, the elder son.
- 90. ii. Joseph.

- iii. Hannah, married John Neale, Jr., a mercer of Watford (*son of John Neale, tallow chandler, and his wife Hannah*), at Watford on 29 June 1693. She died at Watford, a widow, on 27 January 1708 and was buried at Chorleywood.
- iv. Mary, married Thomas Harris (died 1707), a flourman of Rickmansworth (*son of John Harris of Batchworth in the parish of Rickmansworth, miller, and his wife Elizabeth*), on 21 August 1701 at Watford.

BNM 89. JOHN⁴ SKIDMORE, a tallow chandler and mercer, was born in 1675 at Rickmansworth, the son of John (no. 74) and Hannah (Ayer) Skidmore. He married firstly Mary, the daughter of Benjamin Ware of Rickmansworth, on 17 June 1695 St. Andrew's Holborn in London; she was buried 9 August 1700 at the meeting house at Chorleywood. He married secondly (license 26 September 1704 from the Vicar General) Ann, the daughter of _____ Buswell of Newbold, Warwickshire. She survived John Skidmore and married Edward Chapman as her second husband at Watford in 1736. She was living as late as 1751.

John Skidmore was a constable at Rickmansworth in 1700 and is said to have held the Swan Inn there in 1702. He died in 1727; his will is dated 26 July 1727 and was proved on 17 January 1727/8 by Benjamin Skidmore, his son and executor. His sons John, Henry, and Joseph seem to have disappeared from Rickmansworth.

Children: (by first wife)

- 101a. i. John, the eldest son.
- ii. Hannah, married Josiah Stamper of Watford and Moor Farm, Rickmansworth, in 1717. She died 11 August 1783 aged 86 and was buried at Rickmansworth on the 17th.
- iii. A twin, stillborn, buried 28 January 1697/8.
- iv. A twin, stillborn, buried 28 January 1697/8.

(by second wife)

- 102. v. Benjamin, baptized 27 September 1705.
- vi. Henry, baptized 19 April 1707. He was living in 1727.
- vii. Buswell, baptized 2 August 1708, buried 28 December 1708 at Rickmansworth.
- viii. Buswell, baptized 29 November 1709. He survived his father and was buried at Rickmansworth on 27 June 1733.
- ix. Ann, baptized 2 July 1711, buried 12 October 1711 at Rickmansworth.
- x. Ann, baptized 29 September 1712, buried 2 July 1713 at Rickmansworth.
- xi. Joseph, baptized 6 November 1713. He was living in 1727.
- xii. Ann, baptized 20 September 1716, buried 25 August 1719 at Rickmansworth.
- xiii. Elizabeth, baptized 19 July 1719, buried 1 September 1719 at Rickmansworth.
- xiv. Elizabeth, baptized 27 December 1722, buried 19 February 1722/3 at Rickmansworth.
- xv. Mary. She is remembered in her father's will and was buried 9 June 1732 at Rickmansworth.

BNM 90. JOSEPH⁴ SKIDMORE, was born at Rickmansworth, the second son of John (no. 74) and Hannah (Ayer) Skidmore. He married firstly at Watford on 10 April 1707 Elizabeth,

the daughter of William Greenhill, *a wheelwright of Rickmansworth, and his wife Mary*, who died on 9 June 1715 aged 33 (*buried in the Friends' Burying Ground in Chorleywood*). Joseph Skidmore married secondly Martha Treadway, the mother of his youngest daughter. His will was dated 31 March 1738, but was not proved until 30 December 1746²².

He was a maltster at Rickmansworth and a devout Quaker. Joseph Skidmore was the author of *Primitive Simplicity Demonstrated* and numerous other printed Quaker tracts all now very rare.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Elizabeth, born 14 January 1707/8. She was living unmarried in 1738.
- ii. Mary, born 12 August 1710. She married Austin Tolley on 18 May 1732 at St. Benet's, Paul's Wharf, London, where they are both called "of Rickmansworth" in the register.
103. iii. Joseph, born 25 July 1713.
- iv. Susannah, born 4 June 1715. She died in 1717 "aged 12 months."

(by second wife)

- v. Martha. She married Roger King of Watford and left issue.

[101a.](#) JOHN⁵ SKIDMORE, was born at Rickmansworth, the eldest son of John (no. 66) and Mary (Ware) Skidmore. He was living in 1727.

John Skidmore inherited Cornerhouse Farm, two copyhold cottages, a meadow called Garrett's Mead (with its barn and outbuildings), and Round Mead in Rickmansworth under the terms of his father's will dated 26 July 1727.

Nothing further is known of him, and he perhaps had settled even before his father's death in London or elsewhere since his brother Benjamin was named the executor of their father.

[BNM 102.](#) BENJAMIN⁵ SKIDMORE was baptized 27 September 1705 at St. Mary's, Rickmansworth, the son of John (no. 89) and Ann (Buswell) Skidmore. He married by license Sarah Holt on 11 November 1736 at St. Giles without Cripplegate, London; she survived him and was buried at Rickmansworth on 16 August 1785. Benjamin Skidmore was buried there on 3 May 1751.

He inherited two brick dwellings on High Street in Rickmansworth (one being the dwelling of his father), the freehold coppice called Lockhill Wood, and two freehold closes at Town End from his father in 1727.

He collected the land tax at Rickmansworth in 1742-3. His will dated 24 April 1751 (and proved 1 February 1752) mentions only his wife Sarah and his eldest son Benjamin. It provides for (but does not name) his other minor children. They were not christened at St. Mary's, Rickmansworth, and their births are not found in the Quaker records. The ancient pedigree of this family (engrossed soon after 1802) in the possession of Peter Skidmore at Bath in 1991 remembers only two of his children, Benjamin Skidmore and Elizabeth Jefferies.

²² *P.C.C., PROB 11/751.*

Children:

119. i. Benjamin, baptized 27 December 1737.
- ii. Mary, baptized 5 July 1739.
- iii. Sarah, baptized 9 October 1740.
- iv. Hannah, baptized 3 August 1742, probably the child buried as Anne Skidmore on 22 August 1742.
- v. Anne, baptized 29 September 1743, buried 7 May 1744.
- vi. Anne, baptized 13 May 1745. She married Thomas Tibbals (died 1805), a bachelor, 24 October 1767 at Rickmansworth, and was buried there on 2 June 1811, age 67.
- vii. Elizabeth, baptized 28 July 1750. She married Thomas Jefferies, a bachelor, on 8 August 1787 at Rickmansworth. *She died aged 72 and was buried at Rickmansworth on 11 April 1822.* He married secondly at Rickmansworth in 1822 (at the age of 80) Jemima, a daughter of Ralph Skidmore of Chenies, Buckinghamshire.

[BNM 103](#). JOSEPH⁵ SKIDMORE was born 25 July 1713 at Rickmansworth the son of Joseph (no. 90) and Elizabeth (Greenhill) Skidmore. He married 22 January 1766 Elizabeth, a daughter and heiress of Thomas Emmott *and his wife Elizabeth*; she died 17 March 1795 aged 57. He died 5 April 1784 aged 71 and they are both buried at Chorleywood.

Joseph Skidmore was a prosperous maltster at Rickmansworth as his father had been before him. His wife was a considerable heiress; she inherited the manor of Micklefield Hall in Rickmansworth from her father with a reversion after her death to her son Emmott Skidmore. Elizabeth Skidmore was admitted to certain of her husband's copyhold lands at a Court Baron held on 30 March 1785 for Rickmansworth. She was living in the Old Manor House of Rickmansworth in 1789 according to a court roll which survives at the Hertfordshire Record Office.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth, born 13 April 1767. She married William Howson [*Hawson*], a woolstapler of St. Albans, Hertfordshire, on 11 May 1785 at Chorleywood. She was buried at Chorleywood and left no issue.
- ii. Mary, born 10 August 1768. She married John Morris, a brewer of Ampthill, Bedfordshire, at Hemel Hempstead on 26 April 1792. She died 25 September 1811 and was buried on 1 October at Chorleywood.
- iii. Ann, born 23 June 1770. She married firstly 7 May 1794 at Chorleywood to Joseph Hull (died 18 March 1795 aged 38) of Uxbridge, Middlesex, by whom she had no issue, and secondly on 23 August 1796 at the Monthly Meeting of Uxbridge and Staines to William Lucas (1770-1834), a flourman, and lived at 18 Milbank Street, Westminster, London. She died 17 September 1836 "aged 66" at Wandsworth Common and she and her husband are buried at Burnhill Fields Cemetery in London. Edmund Lucas, her son and heir-at-law was admitted as a tenant to certain lands at Rickmansworth held by his mother on 29 March 1837 under the terms of the will of her father.
- iv. Emmott, eldest son and heir, born 4 November 1771. He was a coal merchant at

Frogmore Wharf at Batchworth in Rickmansworth. A bachelor, his will ordered that the wharf be sold to pay the legacies to his nieces, nephews and servants mentioned in his will and named his nephew Edmund Lucas (a Quaker and a coal merchant at 54 Milbank Street, Westminster) his sole executor. He died 28 May 1837 aged 66 and is said to have been the last person buried at Chorleywood. In addition to the charitable bequests made in his will Emmott Skidmore notes that "I speak or write not boastingly but I have given away since I attained the age of 21 years £10,000 and feel no cause for regret." He also specified that his executor was to distribute his charities between the poor "whether of the Church of England or Dissenters shewing no partiality (I never did) equally in the town and several Hamlets of the said Parish [Rickmansworth]."

- v. Susannah, born 1772. She married 16 February 1804 at Chorleywood William Ashby (1768-1832), a mealman of Staines, Middlesex. She died in 1858 leaving a son Skidmore Ashby (1810-1882) and other issue.
- 120. vi. Joseph, born 1 March 1773.

BNM 119. BENJAMIN⁶ SKIDMORE, was baptized 27 December 1737 at Rickmansworth, the eldest son and heir of Benjamin (no. 102) and Sarah (Holt) Skidmore. He was a minor at his father's death and is said to have "sold his estate and went to America where he married, his descendants still living" according to the ancient pedigree of his family.

BNM 120. JOSEPH⁶ SKIDMORE, was born 1 May 1773 at Rickmansworth, the son of Joseph (no. 103) and Elizabeth (Emmott) Skidmore. His first wife is unknown. He married secondly Jane Lemon of Somerset (born 1780, died 5 January 1858) on 31 March 1814 at St. George's, Bloomsbury, who survived him. Joseph Skidmore died 13 May 1835, aged 63, and they are both buried at Chorleywood.

In the 1811 directory of London he is called a maltster and bricklayer at Rickmansworth. He owned three pubs in the High Street, Rickmansworth, and supplied them with beer from his own malthouse and brewery at Mill End. The Swan was one of the oldest and most popular public houses in the town; it was lost by forfeiture in 1832 and was demolished in 1964. The Bell remained in the family and was put up to auction by his grandson Joseph Spenser Skidmore on 6 March 1912. The George was close by on High Street; Joseph Skidmore had it by the devise of his father's will dated 18 March 1784. Joseph Skidmore closed down his brewhouse in 1820 and The Swan was seized by the lord of Rickmansworth manor as he had failed to apply at the manorial court for a license to alienate the brewery. It was regained after his death by his heirs. He lived in the Old Manor House on High Street and his widow was still there in 1839. [It has since been torn down and the site is occupied by the Midland Bank in Rickmansworth.]

His eldest two children were baptized at St. Mary's, Rickmansworth, but the births of six of his younger children are found entered in the records of the Longford Monthly Meeting.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. Jane, born 1813. She married James Johnson (1811-____), a linen draper. He was a distributor of stamps and licenses at Watford. She was living in 1891 at the Manor House, Rickmansworth, and died there in 1893 aged 81.

- ii. Elizabeth, baptized 23 October 1814. She married William Smith; he died in July 1833. She was living in 1881 at Liddington with her son William Smith, and in 1891 at Woodbine Villas, Rickmansworth.

(by second wife)

- 156. iii. Thomas Emmott, baptized 30 May 1816.
- iv. Susannah, born 19 July 1817. She married (*licence 12 November 1849*) Edmund Dennis. She was a widow in 1871 and died in 1873 at Watford.
- v. Sophia, born 25 October 1818. She married Thomas Brown Weedon (1819-1904, *son of Tom Brown Weedon*) on 16 April 1847 at St Dunstan in the West, London), and died 9 December 1904 aged 84 at Wycombe.
- 157. vi. Joseph, born 11 July 1820.
- vii. John, born 29 March 1822. He died 22 March 1823 aged 11 months and was buried at Chorleywood.
- viii. Mary Ann, born 26 September 1824. She married William Rowell, on 17 November 1844 at Rickmansworth, and died in 1856.
- ix. Charlotte, born 21 February 1826. She married John Parkhouse on 29 March 1849 at Rickmansworth and died in 1904 at Rickmansworth, aged 78.

BNM 156. THOMAS EMMOTT⁷ SKIDMORE was christened 30 May 1816 at Rickmansworth, the son of Joseph (no. 120) and Jane (Lemon) Skidmore. He married 31 December 1840 at St. Mary's, Rickmansworth, Ellen, daughter of Christopher Brown of London. She was born 9 January 1805 and died 21 August 1892 aged 88.. He was killed 15 April 1899 aged 83 in a railway accident at Portland Station near Weymouth, Dorset, and is buried at Rickmansworth.

He is called a coal merchant at Frogmore Wharf, Rickmansworth, in the 1811 directory of London.

He succeeded after the death of his uncle Emmott Skidmore in 1837 to Micklefield Hall which he sold in 1844 to Thomas Clutterbuck. He lived in 1861 in the High Street in Rickmansworth, but was living in 1890 (when he and his wife celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary) at the Highlands, Croxley Green, in the town. He moved after the death of his wife to Weymouth, Dorset.

Children:

- i. Ellen Jane, born 19 March 1843. She married John Campbell (1848-____) of Strachur and Ardgarten, Argyllshire, on 20 July 1876 at Croxley Green and had issue. She was living in 1891 at 3 Allesley Road, Coventry, a widow.
- 239. ii. Thomas Emmott (Major), born 22 May 1846.

BNM 157. JOSEPH⁷ SKIDMORE was born 11 September 1820 the son of Joseph (no. 120) and Jane (Lemon) Skidmore. He married firstly on 2 June 1851 at St Pancras Old Church, London (while living on Judd Street at St. Pancras, London) to Elizabeth, a daughter of Thomas Horwood in 1851; secondly, on 22 November 1859 at St Saviour's, Southwark, London, to Catherine Spenser (who died 12 February 1867 and is buried at St. Mary's, Rickmansworth,

daughter of Robert Spencer, a book binder)²³ in 1859; and thirdly (by license on 3 July 1880 at *St Mary's, Islington, London*) to Mary Billington (born 1835 at Campton in Ampthill, Bedfordshire, *daughter of James Billington*), who had been his housekeeper. He lived at Mill End Farm (also known earlier as Weedon Hall) in Rickmansworth for the last 60 years of his life dying there on 29 July 1914, aged 94, leaving issue.

Children: (by first wife)

- i. *Elizabeth Jane Reed, born 1852 at Cleve, Somerset. She married firstly, on 18 June 1874 at Rickmansworth, John Morris (died 1880, son of John Morris) of Ampthill, Bedfordshire, and secondly, on 1 February 1881 at St James', Paddington, London, William Smith (died 1885, son of William Smith), a first cousin, at Rickmansworth of Micklefield, Rickmansworth. She was living at the time of the 1881 census in Liddington, Rutland and by 1901 with her sister Emily in Micklefield, Surrey. She died in Wiltshire on 6 October 1935.*

(by second wife)

- ii. Catherine, born 1861. A governess, she never married. She was a companion in 1901 at Cheltenham, Gloucestershire and is buried at Rickmansworth.
- iii. Emily, born 20 January 1863. She was also a spinster and was living in 1901 with her sister Elizabeth Smith at Micklefield. She is buried at Rickmansworth.
240. iv. Joseph Spenser, born 1865. He was a student, aged 15, in the Boy School at Bancroft, Hitchin, Hertfordshire in 1881. He married Mary Harris, *daughter of Richard Harris, a gentleman*) 1901 on 2 September 1891 at *Staines, Middlesex, St Mary's, Sunbury-on-Thames*, and was a bank manager at Sunninghill, Berkshire.
 - i. *Nora Catherine, born 1892Q2 in Sunbury, Middlesex. She married Wilfred Roland Alexis Brown on 5 December 1918 at St James', Ealing.*

(by third wife)

241. v. William, born 11 August 1876. He married Fanny Smith of Reading and was bailiff for Mr. Wilde of Shepherds Farm. Left issue 16 children surnamed Skidmore of whom 14 were living in 1983.
- vi. *Alice, born 2 July 1878. She was a cashier for a grocer in Rickmansworth. She died unmarried at Rickmansworth in 1956.*
- vii. Mary, born 4 February 1881. She was living at home in 1901.
- viii. Sophia, born 2 March 1883. She married in 1908 Arthur Pallett (1883-1953) who owned the Springwell Mineral Water Factory in Rickmansworth.
- ix. Helen (Nell), born 28 May 1887. She married Frederick Stevens, a coachman, , on 4 September 1916 at Rickmansworth.

[BNM 239](#). MAJOR THOMAS EMMOTT⁸ SKIDMORE was born 22 May 1846 at Englefield Green, Surrey, the son of Thomas Emmott (no. 156) and Ellen (Brown) Skidmore. He married on 18 March 1880 at St. Savors, Bath, Maud Mary (who died in 1918 at Micklefield, Penn Lea Road, Bath), a daughter of George Clarke Smith of Grove Lodge, Lambridge, Bath. He

²³ The marriage of Joseph Skidmore Esquire of Rickmansworth to Catherine second daughter of Mr Spencer of Bridgew--- Square, was reported in the *Morning Chronicle* of 25 November 1859.

died 22 January 1897 at Newtown, Montgomeryshire. His widow and their four children were living in 1901 on Avon Mill Lane, Bristol.

Thomas Emmott Skidmore was a brewer and was an officer in the Cheshire Yeomanry rising to the rank of Major on 14 April 1882. He was a Freemason belonging to the Rose and Thistle Lodge No. 158 at Wigan where he was Provincial Grand Sword Bearer.

Children:

- i. Mary Ellen, born 18 March 1881 at Northwich, Cheshire. She never married.
- 407. ii. Thomas Emmott, born 23 May 1883 at Northwich. He served as a Sergeant in Prince Albert's own Somerset Volunteers (Territorial Army) and was sent to South Africa in the Boer War. He went to China in 1904 as Chief Engineer for the British-American tobacco company and lived at Tjiensin, Cheefoo, Hankow and Shanghai. He married Dorothy Mary, a daughter of George Guy (and a first cousin), in 1911 at Aylmer, Elgin County, Ontario. He returned to England in 1938 (when war in China seemed certain) and died in 1954 at Bath.
- iii. Hilda Maud, born 27 April 1885. She married Charles Henrywood.
- iv. Cecily Georgina Margaret, born 9 May 1888. She never married.

[BNM 241](#). WILLIAM⁸ SKIDMORE, born 11 August 1876, son of Joseph Skidmore (no. 119) and his 3rd wife Mary (Billington). This William Skidmore and his sister Amy Alice were born before their parents married, and were thought to be Billingtons adopted by Joseph Skidmore. However a DNA sample has proved that they were, in fact, his biological children.

He married Fanny Smith of Reading in 1903 and was a farm worker who became bailiff for Mr. Wilde of Shepherds Farm, Rickmansworth. Left issue 16 children surnamed Skidmore of whom 14 were living in 1983.

- i. *Ellen Maud, born 1905.*
 - ii. *Ivy May, born 1906.*
 - iii. *Gladys Amy, born 1907.*
 - 408. iv. *SIDNEY VICTOR, born 1909, He died in 1999.*
 - 409. v. *CHARLES E., born 1912.*
 - 410. vi. *LOUIS G., born 1913.*
 - vii. *Phyllis A., born 1915.*
 - viii. *Kathleen Doris, born 1916.*
 - 411. ix. *RONALD J., born 1919.*
- Others born in the 1920s.*

APPENDIX 2

UNIDENTIFIED PERSONS NAMED SKIDMORE

Living in England

GEORGE SKIDMORE, of Watford, Hertfordshire, was born about 1575. He married Elizabeth Beeson on 13 October 1597 at Chenies, Bucks., presumably the bride's parish. The young couple was living at Rickmansworth in 1600 when he signed the Bishop's Transcript for that year as a sideman of the parish. He had removed by 16 March 1610 to Watford (which adjoins Rickmansworth) where he was assessed 3sh on £3 in goods. In 1625 George Skidmore of Watford subscribed £10 on a forced loan to King Charles. He prospered at Watford where he owned the George Inn and another inn called the White Hart. His will is undated but a codicil was added on 4 April 1648 (witnessed by John Andrews and Nicholas Coulburne) and disposes of his inns as well as a great deal of other land and houses in Watford. His wife Elizabeth (who was provided for in his undated will) was buried at Watford on 23 December 1647 and George Skidmore followed her in death on 27 April 1648. His will and codicil were proved on 6 November 1648 at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury by George Hunt, his grandson and executor. George Skidmore had two daughters both of whom died before him; Elizabeth married Philip Hunt of Watford, and another unnamed daughter married Dr. Edmund Staunton, D. D. (he died 14 July 1671 aged 71) an Oxford scholar, who was rector at Watford and Rickmansworth and later at Kingston-on-Thames, Surrey. His first wife is said to have married Mr. Scudamore [sic] of Watford "who did not live long and by whom he had an only daughter." Dr. Staunton's daughter was named Elizabeth and she is provided for in George Skidmore's will. He also had another granddaughter Elizabeth (presumably a daughter of Philip Hunt) who is also remembered at the same time. There is a curious entry in the register at Watford of a baptism of John, son of George Skidmore, on 2 October 1624. If he was a son of George, the innholder, he can hardly have been an infant in 1624. Presumably this man died before his father; but the JOHN SKIDMORE (?born 1617) noticed below.

THOMAS SKIDMORE, of Ruislip, Middlesex. He married Margaret _____ at a place and date presently unknown. His will (dated 9 September 1645) names his wife as his executrix and provides legacies for his two daughters and their children. The legacies were to be paid from the rents and profits of his customary cottage, meadow and woods in Ruislip which had been demised on the same day to William Vernam [sic], gentleman. The will was proved at St. Albans on 12 March 1645/6. The witnesses to his will were John Andrews, William Vernon, and Nicholas Chapman; it seems likely that the first witness was the man of his name (perhaps a scrivener) who also appears as a witness to the codicil of the will of George Skidmore, the innkeeper of Watford (which adjoins Ruislip), on 4 April 1648.

Children:

- i. Mary. She married John Belche and her children were left £8 to be paid to them within three years after their grandfather's death.
- ii. Sarah. She married and her unnamed children were left a similar legacy of £3.

HENRY SKIDMORE is mentioned only once at Chalfont St. Giles where his daughter Katherine was buried 22 January 1594/5. [He may be the man who commences this book.]

John Richardson of Amersham, Bucks., a bachelor aged 37, and ELIZABETH SKIDMORE, a maiden aged 24 of Rickmansworth, Herts., had a license on 15 August 1633 to marry in the church at Chelsea, Middx. She may be the Elizabeth, a daughter of Ralph Skidmore of Chalfont St. Giles, who was christened there on 28 December 1610 (her age agrees tolerably well with this marriage date).

JOHN SKIDMORE (?born 1617), a baker of Watford, Herts., aged 21, had a license to marry Mathewe [sic] Gould of Toteridge, Herts., a maiden aged 23, at either St. Bride's or St. Martin Ludgate, London, on 4 July 1638. [He may be the son of George Skidmore above, but if this is so he is not remembered in his will and must have died before his father.]

ANNE SMITH, the bastard of Charlotte Skidmore, was baptized 31 January 1779 at Rickmansworth.

HANNA SKIDMORE was buried 13 May 1781 at Rickmansworth.

Living in the United States

POLLY SKIDMORE married David Borden on 8 May 1817 in Madison County, Alabama.

ANNA S. SKIDMORE married Preston B. Bell (born 1838 in Illinois) in Iroquois County, Illinois, on 27 April 1873. He was living, apparently a widower in 1880 at Cotton Hill, Sangamon County.

CATHERINE SKIDMORE married Joseph Huey on 18 December 1845 in Owen County, Indiana. They are not found in the 1850 census.

CATHERINE SKIDMORE married (his 2nd wife) Henry Marrs on 20 October 1858 in Washington County, Arkansas.

CATHERINE R. SKIDMORE (born 1835 in Alabama) was living in 1850 with Elizabeth Kirby (aged 43, born North Carolina) in Madison County, Alabama. She married Richard E. Ball on 8 September 1853 in Madison County. [William Kirby (1792-1846) married Elizabeth Huston on 8 January 1830 in Madison County. He is buried in the Old Triana Cemetery.]

HENRY SKIDMORE, aged 10 and born in Virginia, was living in 1850 with Henry Hill and his wife Elizabeth in the city of Norfolk, Virginia. Both of the Hills were aged 54 and born in North Carolina.

IREDELL SKIDMORE and Sally Ruddeck were married on 15 March 1851 in Randolph County, North Carolina. He is not found in the 1850 or 1860 census of North Carolina (or elsewhere). Ira Skidmore enlisted in May 1864 in Captain John Miller's Company of the 6th Regiment of North Carolina Senior Reserves. He was enrolled at Lexington, North Carolina, and stated that he had been born in Davidson County. He failed to appear for mustering-in and nothing more is known about him.

JAMES D. SKIDMORE married Mary A. Ashenbrenner (born about 1838 in Tennessee) on 30 May 1865 in Stoddard County, Missouri. He had a daughter Martha born in 1866; he died soon after. In 1880 his widow and her daughter were living in Pike Township, Stoddard

County; the father of Martha J. is said (?in error) to have been born in Tennessee. Martha J. Skidmore married George R. Thompson on 1 November 1885 in Stoddard County.

LAVINA SKIDMORE, a widow, born Alabama in 1846. She was living in 1880 in DeWitt County, Texas, with a daughter Maud aged 5. They were not found in the 1870 census. [In 1880 the father of Maud is said to have been born in Virginia.]

MARY SKIDMORE married John H. Sherwood on 22 July 1824 in Rutherford County, Tennessee. His surety was Robert Todd and the marriage was solemnized on the 25th by B. L. McFerrin, J. P.

The Sherwoods are not found in the 1830 census.

MATILDA SKIDMORE was probably born in Kentucky in the early 1800s. She married David McKnight, a millwright and carpenter, on 31 August 1831 at Beardstown in Cass (then Morgan) County, Illinois. He was a native of Vermont, and had served in Lieutenant V. R. Goodrich's company in the 11th Regiment of Vermont Militia in the War of 1812. He purchased 40 acres at \$1.25 per acre in Township 16 North, Range 10 West in Illinois, but had removed by September 1835 to Burlington Township, Des Moines County, Iowa. They both died there in 1847 (he died on 23 December) leaving five orphan children.

William Job (born 1805) and Polly Folcom (born 1811) were married on 15 July 1825 in Rowan County, North Carolina. They had a son ELI [ELIJAH?] SKIDMORE JOB born in 1838. The Jobs were living in 1850 in Jackson Township, Putnam County, Indiana, and in 1860 in Union Township, Hendricks County, Indiana. [Eli S. Job is not found in Indiana in 1860.] It seems likely that either William Job or his wife was a descendant of Elijah Skidmore (no. 74).